

954-9301  
STI



MAHAWANSA

INDEX

BY

JOHN STILL

Handwritten text, likely bleed-through from the reverse side of the page. The text is faint and difficult to decipher but appears to include the words "A" and "B" in a list-like structure.

INDEX  
TO THE  
MAHAWANSA,

TOGETHER WITH

A CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE OF WARS AND  
GENEALOGICAL TREES.

By JOHN STILL,  
*Assistant Archaeological Commissioner.*

COLOMBO :

H. C. COTTLE, GOVERNMENT PRINTER, CEYLON.

To be purchased at the GOVERNMENT RECORD OFFICE, price Re. 1.

1907.

James P. Taylor

# INDEX

TO THE

# MAHAWANSA,

TOGETHER WITH

# CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE OF WARS

AND

# GENEALOGICAL TREES.

---

By JOHN STILL,

*Assistant Archaeological Commissioner.*

---

COLOMBO :

H. C. COTTLE, GOVERNMENT PRINTER, CEYLON.

1907.

954.9301

STI





## PREFACE.

THIS Index was submitted to the Ceylon Government with the following letter :—

The ARCHÆOLOGICAL COMMISSIONER to the Hon. the  
COLONIAL SECRETARY.

No. 10/30.

Anuradhapura, January 27, 1906.

SIR,—I HAVE the honour to forward the Index to the English version of the *Mahawansa* as completed by my Assistant, Mr. J. Still.

2. I can personally vouch for the great care, patience, and labour expended by Mr. Still on this Index. Its preparation has occupied his spare time for several months past. Mr. Still deserves much praise for the thoroughness with which he has carried out a tedious work.

3. The Index is certain to supply a real want long felt by many students of Sinhalese History.

4. I recommend that the Index be printed at the Government Press as soon as the Government Printer feels himself able to take up such extra work.

2. The correction of proofs has enabled me to suggest certain modifications in style so as to render the Index as printed clearer and less diffuse.

H. C. P. BELL,  
*Archæological Commissioner.*



## INTRODUCTION.

---

THIS Index contains every reference to every name, whether that of a person, place, book, or ceremony. A few general headings, such as Irrigation and Seafaring, have been included.

To facilitate reference to subjects which are found throughout the book, such as Bo-tree, Tamil, or Tooth Relic, and to names which occur frequently, such as Devanampiya Tissa or Parakkama Bahu, short synopses have been added.

In Turner's *Mahawansa* (*i.e.*, the first thirty-eight chapters) many mistakes have been corrected by the translator (L. C. Wijesinha) of the remaining chapters, the correct reading being given in foot-notes at the bottom of the page. Where names have been thus altered, the Index refers to the new rendering.

As the first thirty-eight chapters are not divided into verses, the references given are to chapter and page; for the remainder the figures indicate chapter and verse. These differences of reference have been rendered: ch.—, p.—; and ch.—, v.—.

Following the Index will be found a list of Wars and Battles arranged in chronological order.

Finally are given Genealogical Trees of the various dynasties which reigned in Ceylon, with a short alphabetical index to the references from which these have been compiled.

JOHN STILL.



# INDEX

## TO THE

# MAHAWANSA,

TOGETHER WITH

## A CHRONOLOGICAL TABLE OF WARS

AND

## GENEALOGICAL TREES.

### A.

- Abhaya I., king of Lanka, ch. 9, pp. 37, 38; abdicates, ch. 10, pp. 41, 42, 44; king of Lanka in the days of the first Buddha, ch. 15, pp. 57, 58; II. (*see* Dutthagamani): of Mahindadonika, ch. 23, p. 91; thera, ch. 33, p. 126; III. (*see* Vatta Gamani Abhaya); IV. (*see* Abhayanaga); V. (*see* Gothakabhaya); tank, ch. 10, p. 43; ch. 17, p. 68; ch. 34, p. 134; vihara, ch. 37, p. 153; ch. 50, v. 26.
- Abhayabalakapasana, ch. 15, p. 63.
- Abhayagallaka, vihara, ch. 34, p. 133.
- Abhayagiri**, vihara and cetiya built by Vatta Gamani, ch. 33, p. 131; secedes from the Mahavihara, ch. 33, p. 132; added to, ch. 35, pp. 140, 142; wall and parivena added, ch. 36, pp. 143, 144, 148; enlarged at expense of the Mahavihara, ch. 37, p. 150; enlarged by materials from the Brazen Palace, ch. 37, pp. 152, 154, 155; three viharas granted, ch. 37, p. 160; repaired, ch. 38, p. 166; Rahera anicut granted, ch. 41, v. 31; re-plastered, ch. 41, v. 95; bath built, ch. 42, vv. 28, 31, 64; house of the stone statue repaired, ch. 44, vv. 68, 75, 80, 96; ch. 48, v. 135; ch. 50, vv. 68, 83; ch. 51, v. 52; enlarged, ch. 51, v. 86; endowed, ch. 52, v. 13; viharas built and lands dedicated, ch. 52, vv. 58, 60; ch. 53, v. 17; platform paved with stones, ch. 53, v. 33; ch. 57, vv. 18, 23; ch. 78, v. 21; restored, ch. 78, v. 101.
- Abhayanaga, king of Lanka, also called Abhaya, ch. 36, p. 145.
- Abhayapura, city, ch. 15, p. 57.
- Abhaya Raja, parivena, ch. 88, v. 52.
- Abhaya Siva, ch. 41, vv. 69, 88.
- Abhayuttara (*see* Abhayagiri).
- Abhidamma, ch. 30, p. 115; ch. 37, p. 161; ch. 44, vv. 109, 114, 151; ch. 48, v. 142; ch. 51, v. 79; ch. 52, vv. 49, 50; ch. 54, v. 36.
- Abhinna, sanctification, ch. 19, p. 75.
- Abhiseka-jina, statue of Buddha, ch. 38, p. 166; ch. 39, vv. 6, 40.

- Abhivaddhamana, tank, ch. 35, p. 141.  
 Acaravitthigama, village, ch. 28, p. 106.  
 Acchaggallaka or Acchagalla, vihara, ch. 21, p. 82; ch. 33, p. 130.  
 Accha-sela, hill, ch. 48, v. 94.  
 Aciravati, channel, ch. 79, vv. 52, 54.  
**Adam's Peak** (see Sumanakuta).  
 Adasa mandapa, ch. 73, v. 119.  
 Adharatteri, ch. 77, v. 68.  
 Adhokura, village, ch. 70, v. 171.  
 Adicca, Tamil general, ch. 76, vv. 39, 63.  
 Adikari, office, ch. 70, v. 278.  
 Admalaya, captain, ch. 59, v. 4.  
 Adipada, office, ch. 41, v. 34; chs. 48, 31.  
 Adipadaka-jambu, ch. 61, v. 15.  
 Adipadaka-Punnaga-Khanda, ch. 75, v. 15.  
 Adi Potthaka, captain, ch. 72, v. 193.  
 Agati, ch. 37, p. 154.  
**Aggabodhi I.**, king of Lanka, ch. 41, vv. 70, 71, 88, 94; ch. 42, vv. 1, 39; II., king of Lanka, ch. 42, vv. 38, 40, 47, 68; ch. 44, vv. 3, 139; III., or Sirisangha Bodhi, king of Lanka, ch. 44, v. 83; deposed and flies to India, ch. 44, vv. 94, 103, 105; regains throne, ch. 44, v. 118; again deposed, ch. 44, v. 128; again seizes throne, ch. 44, vv. 137, 143; IV., or Sirisangha Bodhi, king of Lanka, ch. 46, vv. 2, 39; V., king of Lanka, ch. 48, v. 15; ch. 57, v. 26; VI., or Silamegga, king of Lanka, ch. 48, vv. 32, 41, 60, 61, 67, 76, 80; VII., king of Lanka, ch. 48, vv. 39, 42, 68, 81; VIII., king of Lanka, ch. 49, v. 43; IX., king of Lanka, ch. 49, vv. 84, 87; ch. 50, v. 1; parivena, ch. 42, v. 11; sub-king, ch. 45, v. 23; son of Mahatissa, ch. 45, v. 40; prince, nephew of Aggabodhi VI., ch. 48, vv. 58, 60; minister, ch. 53, v. 36.  
 Aggabodhipabbata, tank, ch. 60, v. 50.  
 Aggakkayika, famine, ch. 32, p. 124.  
 Aggibrahma, husband of Sanghamitta, ch. 5, pp. 23, 25.  
 Aggikkhandopana, discourse, ch. 12, p. 48.  
 Aggikkhandha discourse, ch. 15, p. 62.  
 Ahoganga, mountain, ch. 4, p. 12; ch. 5, p. 27.  
 Ahankarapitthika, plain, ch. 35, p. 139.  
 Ajatasattu, king, ch. 2, p. 8.  
 Ajivakas, ch. 10, p. 44.  
 Akslanka Nadalvar, Cholian chief, ch. 77, vv. 17, 55, 80, 93.  
 Akarabhandu or Akarahaduwa, village, ch. 100, v. 24.  
 Akarahaduwa (see Akarabhandu).  
 Akasaganga, channel, ch. 79, v. 26.  
 Alagakkonara (see Bhuvaneka Bahu V.).  
 Alahana, parivena, ch. 78, v. 49.  
 Alaka (see Alakamanda).  
 Alakamanda or Alaka, ch. 37, p. 154; ch. 39, v. 5; ch. 74, vv. 17, 208; ch. 80, v. 5; ch. 81, v. 4.  
 Alakhiya Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 148.  
 Alambagami, tank, ch. 36, p. 149.  
 Alasanda, capital of Yona, ch. 29, p. 110.  
 Alatturu Nadal, fortress, ch. 76, v. 222.  
 Alatturu Nadalvar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, vv. 143, 187, 217, 223, 309.  
 Alavaka, ch. 30, p. 116.  
 Alavanagiri, country, ch. 77, v. 13.  
 Alavanda, ch. 76, v. 136.  
 Alagandapperumal, Tamil chief, ch. 76, vv. 131, 147, 226, 235.  
 Alavipura, ch. 13, p. 116.  
 Aligama, fortress, ch. 70, v. 112.  
 Alisara, canal, ch. 35, p. 141, or Alisaraka country, ch. 60, v. 14; ch. 70, vv. 107, 162, 164, 172.

- Alms bowl or Bowl relie of Buddha, ch. 61, vv. 56, 61; ch. 70, vv. 266, 310; ch. 72, v. 338; ch. 74, vv. 85, 88; excuse for war, ch. 74, vv. 100, 103, 107, 109, 126, 136, 138, 143, 160, 162, 166, 169, 213, 228; ch. 81, vv. 19, 23, 26, 37, 77; ch. 85, vv. 25, 35; ch. 87, vv. 70, 74; ch. 88, v. 10; ch. 89, v. 16; ch. 90, v. 74; ch. 92, v. 10.
- Alms halls (*see also* Mahapali), ch. 73, v. 26; ch. 74, v. 152.
- Aloka lena or Aluvihara, ch. 98, v. 65.
- Aluvihara (*see* Aloka lena).
- Amala, cotiya, ch. 42, v. 63.
- Amalaka, medicine, ch. 5, p. 16; ch. 11, p. 45.
- Amadugga, tank, ch. 34, p. 134.
- Amanda or Amanda Gamani, or Gamani, king of Lanka, ch. 34, p. 136; ch. 35, pp. 137, 138.
- Amaravati, ch. 80, v. 5 (*see* Pon Amaravati).
- Amba, ferry, ch. 25, p. 96.
- Ambasamanera or Ambasamanera Silakala (*see* Silakala).
- Ambagama or Ambagamuwa, ch. 70, v. 321; ch. 86, v. 24.
- Ambagamuwa (*see* Ambagama).
- Ambala, tank, ch. 68, v. 46; ch. 74, v. 59; ch. 79, v. 52.
- Ambalaththika, hall, ch. 27, p. 104.
- Ambamala, vihara, ch. 45, v. 55.
- Ambamalaka, ch. 38, v. 166.
- Ambana (*see* Ambavana).
- Ambatthala, vihara, ch. 13, p. 50; ch. 34, p. 136; ch. 36, pp. 143, 148; ch. 37, pp. 152, 153; held by Dhammaruci sect, ch. 37, p. 167.
- Ambathakola, cave, ch. 28, p. 106.
- Ambathakola, province, ch. 34, p. 133; ch. 39, v. 21.
- Ambavana, arama, ch. 48, v. 25; district, ch. 66, v. 85; ch. 69, v. 9; ch. 70, vv. 99, 191, 192, 196.
- Ambavapi, tank, ch. 46, v. 20; ch. 68, v. 44.
- Ambilapassava, vihara and village, ch. 42, v. 17.
- Ambilapika, village, ch. 44, v. 98.
- Ambiliyaga, village, ch. 38, p. 163.
- Ambillapadara, village, ch. 44, v. 122.
- Ambokka (*see* Ambavana).
- Ambutthi, tank, ch. 37, p. 159.
- Amita, queen, ch. 2, p. 8.
- Amitodana, prince, ch. 2, p. 8.
- Anagami, sanctification, ch. 13, p. 50; ch. 29, p. 111.
- Anamatagga, discourse, ch. 12, p. 48; ch. 15, p. 63.
- Ananda, thera, ch. 3, pp. 9, 10; ch. 4, p. 14; ch. 30, p. 116; ch. 51, v. 80; ch. 100, v. 250.
- Ananta, serpent, ch. 73, p. 120.
- Ananta-pokkharani, ch. 73, p. 120.
- Anantara bhandaka, ford, ch. 72, v. 49.
- Anekotta Nadalvar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, vv. 96, 238, 242, 252, 304.
- Anekotta Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, vv. 100, 194, 238, 252.
- Andhabuta, jataka, ch. 97, v. 43.
- Andhakara, village, ch. 46, v. 13.
- Andhanaraka, village, ch. 46, v. 12.
- Andha senapati, office of, ch. 41, v. 87.
- Andhavindaka, discourse, ch. 36, p. 146.
- Andu, village, ch. 59, v. 5.
- Angagama, tank, ch. 79, v. 38.
- Angamu, ch. 70, v. 130.
- Angana Salaka, village, ch. 42, v. 64.
- Angulimala, ch. 30, p. 116.
- Anikanga, Cholian usurper, ch. 80, vv. 43, 46; chief, ch. 61, v. 40.
- Anivalakki or Anivalakkikotta or Anivalakkotta, ch. 76, vv. 190, 216, 238, 280, 298, 309.
- Anjana, king, ch. 2, p. 8, chief of works (D. P. W.), ch. 72, v. 239.

- Anjanakamma, chief, ch. 74, v. 170.
- Anomodassi, Buddha, ch. 1, p. 3 ; lord, ch. 86, v. 38.
- Anotatta, lake, ch. 1, p. 4 ; ch. 5, pp. 16, 19 ; ch. 11, p. 45 ; ch. 29, p. 108 ; tank, ch. 79, v. 51.
- Antaraganga, vihara, ch. 44, v. 100.
- Antaramegiri, vihara, ch. 38, p. 165.
- Antarasobbha, vihara, ch. 25, p. 96 ; ch. 48, v. 4.
- Antaravitthi, village, ch. 60, v. 68 ; ch. 61, v. 46 ; ch. 70, v. 322.
- Antaranga (*see* Antarangadhura).
- Antarangadhura, office of, ch. 69, vv. 33, 35.
- Antureli, village, ch. 46, v. 13.
- Anujivi Sarniddha, Tamil chief, ch. 77, v. 33.
- Anula, princess, converted to Buddhism, ch. 14, p. 53 ; ch. 15, p. 55 ; ch. 16, p. 66 ; ch. 18, p. 71 ; enters order of priesthood, ch. 19, p. 77 ; queen, consort of Saddha Tissa, ch. 33, pp. 129, 130 ; queen of Lanka, ch. 34, pp. 133, 134.
- Anulatissa-pabbata, vihara, ch. 36, p. 144.
- Anura, prince, ch. 7, pp. 30, 31 ; vihara, ch. 35, p. 141 ; ch. 36, p. 144 ; ch. 70, p. 234.
- Anuradha, one of Vijaya's followers, ch. 7, p. 34 ; ch. 10, p. 42 ; prince, ch. 9, p. 37 ; ch. 10, p. 42 ; constellation, ch. 10, p. 42.
- Anuradhapura**, capital of Lanka, ch. 1, p. 7 ; founding and origin of name, ch. 10, p. 42 ; building, ch. 10, pp. 43, 44 ; ch. 11, p. 44 ; former names, ch. 15, pp. 57, 58, 60 ; boundaries, ch. 15, p. 63 ; north road from, ch. 19, pp. 75, 76 ; ch. 21, pp. 81, 82 ; ch. 22, pp. 85, 86 ; ch. 23, p. 89 ; ch. 25, p. 98 ; ch. 28, p. 107 ; four gates of city, ch. 31, pp. 119, 120, 121 ; ch. 33, pp. 128, 130, 131 ; ch. 34, p. 134 ; ch. 38, pp. 139, 141, 142 ; ch. 36, pp. 144, 145, 146 ; ch. 37, pp. 161, 162 ; ch. 38, p. 163 ; elephant rampart, ch. 39, v. 30 ; ch. 44, v. 64 ; ch. 45, v. 80 ; Pandians sack and leave desolate, ch. 50, v. 31 ; ch. 51, v. 126 ; hospitals built, ch. 52, v. 25 ; ch. 55, v. 1 ; ch. 57, vv. 12, 17 ; ch. 58, vv. 27, 44, 59 ; ch. 59, v. 8 ; ch. 60, v. 33 ; palace burnt, ch. 60, vv. 39, 62 ; ch. 70, vv. 147, 150, 156, 157, 159 ; ch. 72, vv. 98, 210, 212, 214, 221, 227 ; completely destroyed by Cholians, ch. 74, v. 1 ; restored by Parakkama Bahu I., ch. 74, v. 8 ; ch. 76, v. 107 ; ch. 78, v. 8 ; great buildings restored, ch. 78, v. 99 ; ch. 79, v. 59 ; overgrown by forest, ch. 88, v. 80 ; ch. 97, v. 33 ; ch. 98, v. 86 ; ch. 99, v. 36.
- Anurarama, vihara, ch. 36, p. 144 ; ch. 41, v. 101 ; ch. 45, v. 56.
- Anuruddha, thera, ch. 4, p. 14 ; country, ch. 60, v.
- Anuruddhaka, king, ch. 4, p. 11.
- Apalala, Naga raja, ch. 30, p. 116.
- Aparantaka, country, ch. 12, p. 48.
- Aparaseliya, schismatic priesthood, ch. 5, p. 15.
- Appamadavagga, discourse, ch. 5, p. 18.
- Appamanna, discipline, ch. 39, v. 18.
- Araha (*see* Arhat).
- Arakkhakamma-Natha, general, ch. 72, v. 91.
- Aramamariyadaka, village, ch. 48, v. 36.
- Aramassa, village, ch. 49, v. 17.
- Aravala, lake, ch. 12, p. 47 ; king, ch. 12, p. 47.
- Arhat or Araha, ch. 1, p. 4 ; ch. 3, p. 10 ; ch. 4, p. 15 ; ch. 5, pp. 17, 18, 25 ; ch. 14, pp. 51, 52 ; ch. 26, p. 102 ; ch. 27, p. 105 ; ch. 84, pp. 15, 25 ; ch. 86, p. 13 ; ch. 100, p. 263.
- Arikari, vihara, ch. 49, v. 32.
- Arimaddana, king of Ramanna, ch. 76, v. 38 ; city, ch. 80, vv. 7, 8.
- Arimadda Vijaya, village, ch. 79, v. 57.
- Aritta, rudder of vessel which brought the Bo tree to Lanka, ch. 19, p. 77.
- Arittha, Aritthagiri, or Ritigala mountain, ch. 10, p. 42 ; Lanka vihara built, ch. 21, pp. 81, 82 ; ch. 33, p. 129 ; ch. 44, v. 86 ; ch. 50, v. 63.



- Arittha or Maharittha, nephew and envoy of Devanampiya Tissa, ch. 16, p. 66; sent for the Bo tree, ch. 18, pp. 70, 71; ch. 19, p. 74; attains Arhatship, ch. 19, p. 77; dies, ch. 20, p. 81.
- Aritthagiri (*see* Arittha mountain).
- Aritthapubbaka (*see* Arittha mountain).
- Ariyakari, vihara, ch. 45, v. 60.
- Ariyamuni, elder, ch. 100, v. 96.
- Aruna, colour, ch. 11, p. 45.
- Aruppala, village, ch. 100, v. 214.
- Aryas, ch. 61, v. 36; ch. 63, v. 16; ch. 90, vv. 16, 22, 27, 29.
- Asadisa, jataka, supplement, v. 13.
- Asalhi, month, ch. 3, p. 9; ch. 16, pp. 65, 66; ch. 29, pp. 108, 111; ch. 31, p. 122; ch. 85, v. 89; ch. 99, v. 54; ch. 100, v. 73.
- Asandhi, ch. 5, p. 18.
- Asandhimitta, queen, ch. 5, pp. 18, 19; ch. 20, p. 78.
- Asela, king of Lanka, ch. 21, p. 82; ch. 82, v. 21.
- Asiggaha Silakala (*see* Silakala).
- Asivisopama, discourse of Buddha, ch. 12, p. 47; ch. 15, p. 62.
- Asoka** or Dhammasoka, king of Jambudipa; murders ninety-nine of his brothers and seizes throne, ch. 5, p. 16; former birth, ch. 5, p. 17; conversion to Buddhism, ch. 5, pp. 18, 19, 24, 27; calls convocation of monks, ch. 5, pp. 28, 29; ch. 11, pp. 45, 46; children, ch. 13, p. 49; ch. 14, pp. 51, 52; ch. 17, pp. 67, 69; ch. 18, pp. 71, 72; ch. 19, p. 75; ch. 20, p. 78; ch. 31, p. 118; ch. 37, p. 153; ch. 38, pp. 165, 167; ch. 78, v. 6; ch. 82, v. 30.
- Asoka, place, ch. 15, p. 61; prince, ch. 15, p. 61; tree, ch. 23, p. 92; Brahmin, ch. 27, p. 104; temple, ch. 5, pp. 19, 23, 24, 27; ch. 29, p. 109.
- Asokamala, beautiful maiden of Candala caste, ch. 33, p. 127.
- Asokarama (*see* Asoka, temple).
- Asurs or Asuras, ch. 39, v. 23; ch. 41, v. 23; ch. 51, v. 40; ch. 96, v. 39; ch. 100, v. 136.
- Assamandala, ch. 15, p. 63; ch. 72, v. 59.
- Assayuja, month, ch. 18, pp. 71, 73; ch. 20, p. 80.
- Atakalan (*see* Attha-sahasaka).
- Attanagalla (*see* Hatthavanagalla).
- Ataranda Mahabodhikhanda, village, ch. 75, v. 99.
- Attalti, vihara, ch. 38, p. 165.
- Atthadassi, Buddha, ch. 1, p. 3.
- Atthakatha, commentaries, ch. 33, p. 132; ch. 37, pp. 161, 162; ch. 44, vv. 115, 151; ch. 91, v. 27.
- Atthasahassa or Atakalan, korale, ch. 61, v. 24; ch. 75, v. 159.
- Atthasalini, commentary, ch. 37, p. 161.
- Avandiya Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 148.
- Avanti, land of, ch. 4, p. 12; ch. 13, p. 49.
- Avattaganga, channel, ch. 79, v. 51.
- Ayasmanta, usurper, ch. 80, vv. 33, 37, 44.
- Ayodhya (*see* Ayojjha).
- Ayojjha, city, ch. 98, v. 93; ch. 100, vv. 61, 66, 76, 91, 125, 140.
- Ayupali, priestess, ch. 5, p. 25.

## B.

- Badaguna, ch. 74, v. 126.
- Badalat-thala, ch. 58, v. 43.
- Badalatthali, village, ch. 64, v. 9; ch. 65, vv. 5, 26; ch. 66, v. 19; ch. 67, v. 81.
- Badaravalli, village, ch. 72, v. 130.
- Badaribhatika-mana, ch. 70, p. 148.
- Baddhaguna, vihara, ch. 60, v. 80.

- Baddhamalaka, ch. 20, p. 80.  
 Baddhasina, ch. 78, vv. 70, 72 ; ch. 100, v. 130 ; pasada, ch. 78, vv. 56, 74.  
 Bahalamassa Tissa, thera, ch. 33, p. 132.  
 Bahiya, Tamil usurper, ch. 33, p. 130.  
 Bahulika, schism, ch. 5, p. 15.  
 Bahumangala, cetiya, ch. 38, p. 166.  
 Bakagalla-Uddhavapi, ch. 75, v. 127.  
 Balakkara, prince, ch. 59, v. 46.  
 Balapandita, discourse, ch. 15, p. 54.  
 Balapasana, fortress, ch. 74, v. 180 ; ch. 75, vv. 3, 4.  
 Balattha, office, ch. 30, pp. 112, 113 ; ch. 34, pp. 133, 134 ; ch. 35, p. 140 ; ch. 38, p. 163.  
 Balava, village, ch. 46, v. 13.  
 Bali, offerings, ch. 15, pp. 57, 59 ; ch. 21, p. 83.  
 Barabala, ch. 74, vv. 51, 54.  
 Baranasi or Baranasi nagara, city, ch. 1, p. 4 ; ch. 5, p. 17 ; ch. 15, p. 61 ; ch. 29, p. 109 ; ch. 30, p. 115 ; ch. 88, v. 191.  
 Beligala (*see* Billasela).  
 Bentota (*see* Bhimatittha).  
 Bhadda, tribe, ch. 1, p. 4 ; captain, ch. 50, v. 82.  
 Bhaddaji, disciple of Buddha, ch. 31, p. 117.  
 Bhaddakacchana, princess, ch. 8, pp. 36, 37 ; ch. 9, p. 37.  
 Bhaddasala, thera, ch. 12, p. 46 ; ch. 21, p. 81.  
 Bhaddasenapati, parivena, ch. 50, v. 82.  
 Bhaddavaggiya, princes, ch. 30, p. 115.  
 Bhaddavati, princess, ch. 66, v. 148.  
 Bhadra-yanika, sect, ch. 5, p. 15.  
 Bhagirasa, king, ch. 2, p. 7.  
 Bhagirathi, channel, ch. 79, v. 50.  
 Bhallataka, vihara, ch. 38, p. 165 ; ch. 60, v. 61.  
 Bhallatittha, port, ch. 36, p. 145.  
 Bhalluka, Tamil invader, ch. 25, p. 100.  
 Bhandika, parivena, ch. 52, v. 58.  
 Bhandu, prince, ch. 13, p. 50 ; ch. 14, p. 52.  
 Bharana, warrior, ch. 23, pp. 88, 91.  
 Bharani, slave, ch. 27, p. 104.  
 Bharata, king, ch. 2, p. 7 ; Mahabharata, ch. 64, v. 42.  
 Bharattala, village, ch. 46, v. 12.  
 Bharukaccha, garden, ch. 79, v. 12.  
 Bhatika (*see* Bhatikabhaya), king of Lanka.  
 Bhatikabhaya, Bhatika, or Bhatiya, king of Lanka, ch. 34, pp. 134, 135, 136.  
 Bhatika Tissa, king of Lanka, ch. 36, p. 143.  
 Bhativanka vihara, ch. 30, p. 114.  
 Bhatiya Raja, ch. 2, p. 8.  
 Bhatiya (*see* Bhatikabhaya), king.  
 Bhatiya Tissa, vihara, ch. 36, p. 143.  
 Bhativanka, vihara, ch. 30, p. 114.  
 Bhattasala, hall, ch. 15, p. 65.  
 Bhattasupa, village, ch. 74, v. 136.  
 Bhavas, ch. 4, p. 15.  
 Bhavini-siddhi, ch. 57, v. 9.  
 Bhayoluppala, tank, ch. 34, p. 134.  
 Bhelagama, village, ch. 46, v. 28.  
 Bhesajja Manjusa, ch. 97, v. 60.  
 Bhillagama, ford, ch. 72, v. 80.  
 Bhillapattaka Khanda, ch. 72, v. 73.  
 Bhillivana, vihara, ch. 38, p. 165.  
 Bhimaraja, prince, ch. 59, v. 46.  
 Bhimatittha or Bentota, village, ch. 85, v. 82 ; ch. 86, vv. 16, 40, 45.  
 Bhinnomdipa, ch. 42, v. 26.

- Bhuta, commander, ch. 75, v. 154; rites, ch. 36, p. 148; Bhandara Potthaki, general, ch. 72, v. 229; parivena, ch. 49, v. 46.
- Bhutadikari, general, ch. 74, vv. 71, 72, 119, 138; ch. 75, v. 203.
- Bhutarama, ch. 36, p. 143.
- Bhuvaneka Bahu, chief, ch. 81, v. 5; prince, ch. 81, v. 69; becomes sub-king, ch. 82, v. 4; ch. 84, v. 29; ch. 88, v. 24; parivena, ch. 85, v. 89; ch. 88, v. 59; I., king of Lanka, ch. 87, v. 16; ch. 90, vv. 4, 28, 30, 59; II., ch. 90, v. 59; III., or Vanni Bhuvaneka Bahu, ch. 90, v. 105; IV., ch. 90, v. 107; ch. 91, v. 1; V., or Alagakkonara, ch. 91, vv. 3, 10; VI., ch. 92, v. 1; VII., ch. 92, v. 5.
- Bijagama, ch. 35, p. 143.
- Billa, ford, ch. 72, v. 155; mountain (*see* Billasela).
- Billasela or Billa, mountain, or Beligala Vihara and stronghold, ch. 81, v. 33; ch. 82, v. 7; ch. 85, v. 60.
- Bimbisara, king, ch. 2, p. 8; ch. 15, p. 55; ch. 30, p. 115.
- Bindusara, king, ch. 5, pp. 16, 17.
- **Bo Tree**, sacred, ch. 1, p. 7; ch. 15, pp. 55, 56, 65; ch. 17, pp. 68, 69; ch. 18, pp. 72, 73, 74; reaches Lanka, ch. 19, p. 75; planted in Anuradhapura, ch. 19, p. 76; eight seedlings planted in the principal viharas in the Island, ch. 19, p. 77; ch. 20, pp. 79, 80; ch. 23, p. 89; ch. 28, p. 106; ch. 30, p. 113; ceremony of watering, ch. 34, p. 135; ch. 35, p. 141; steps at four entrances repaired, ch. 36, p. 144; wall repaired, ch. 36, p. 145; statues of Buddha, &c., added, ch. 36, p. 148; three postal arches built, ch. 37, p. 49; ch. 41, vv. 29, 32; Bodhi house roofed with sheets of lead; ch. 41, vv. 65, 94; ch. 42, v. 19; well dug, ch. 42, v. 66; ch. 44, v. 45; the house restored, ch. 48, vv. 70, 124; statue of gold and other additions, ch. 49, vv. 75, 78; miracle, ch. 51, v. 54; refilled with earth, ch. 52, v. 11; given over to care of nuns, ch. 52, v. 24; ch. 53, v. 10; the house repaired, ch. 60, v. 62; ch. 64, v. 32; ch. 74, v. 4; history of, ch. 97, v. 59; ch. 99, v. 37.
- Bodhahara, ch. 19, p. 77.
- Bodhi, princess, ch. 39, v. 11; monk, ch. 45, vv. 75, 79; prince, ch. 57, v. 40.
- Bodhiavata, village, ch. 75, vv. 98, 150.
- Bodhigama, village, ch. 66, v. 78; ch. 69, v. 10; ch. 70, v. 88.
- Bodhi Lankadinatha, general, ch. 70, vv. 294, 309.
- Bodhimanda, vihara, ch. 29, p. 110; ch. 39, v. 46.
- Bodhisatta, ch. 32, p. 126; ch. 35, p. 138; ch. 37, pp. 154, 155; ch. 48, v. 139; ch. 51, v. 77; ch. 64, v. 42; ch. 80, v. 12; ch. 88, v. 36; ch. 90, v. 49; ch. 99, v. 99; ch. 100, v. 258.
- Bodhisena-pabbata, village, ch. 61, v. 33.
- Bodhitala or Botala, village, ch. 86, v. 21.
- Bodhitissa, ch. 46, v. 30; vihara, ch. 46, v. 30.
- Bodhivala, ch. 57, v. 54.
- Bokusala, village, ch. 74, v. 171.
- Bolagama, village, ch. 75, v. 7.
- Botala (*see* Bodhitala).
- Bowl relic (*see* Alms bowl).
- Brahma, ch. 30, p. 115; ch. 31, p. 121; ch. 74, v. 199; ch. 89, v. 19.
- Brahmas, ch. 78, v. 54; ch. 85, v. 15; ch. 87, v. 13; ch. 89, v. 18; ch. 99, v. 52; ch. 100, vv. 136, 253.
- Brahmans, ch. 5, pp. 16, 18, 20, 21, 22; ch. 9, p. 37; ch. 10, p. 40; ch. 15, p. 63; ch. 19, p. 74; ch. 23, p. 89; ch. 37, p. 160; ch. 48, vv. 23, 144; ch. 50, v. 5; ch. 51, v. 67; ch. 62, vv. 28, 33, 42, 46; ch. 64, vv. 16, 45; ch. 66, v. 132; ch. 67, vv. 29, 94; ch. 73, vv. 33, 71; ch. 76, v. 175; ch. 77, v. 108.
- Brahmajala, discourse, ch. 12, p. 48.
- Brahma loka, world, ch. 5, p. 29; ch. 14, p. 52; ch. 31, p. 117.
- Brahmanagama, tank, ch. 79, v. 33.

**Brazen Palace** (*see* Lohapasada).

Bubbula, village, ch. 70, v. 99.

Budala-vitthi, ch. 60, v. 57.

Buddhas Paccaka (*see* Paccaka).

**Buddha**, list of Buddhas, ch. 1, p. 3; Buddha visits Lanka, ch. 1, p. 4; visits Nagadipa, ch. 1, p. 5; visits Kalyani, ch. 1, pp. 6, 7; genealogy, ch. 2, pp. 7, 8; death, ch. 3, p. 9; ch. 5, pp. 15, 18, 19, 20, 22, 23, 25, 26, 29; ch. 7, p. 31; ch. 12, pp. 46, 47, 48; ch. 14, pp. 51, 52, 54; visits of former Buddhas to Lanka, ch. 15, pp. 55 to 64; ch. 16, pp. 65, 66; ch. 17, pp. 67, 69, 70; ch. 18, pp. 71, 72; ch. 19, p. 75; ch. 22, p. 86; ch. 23, p. 89; ch. 24, p. 95; ch. 25, pp. 96, 101; ch. 29, p. 109; ch. 30, pp. 115, 116; ch. 31, pp. 117; 118, 119, 120, 122; ch. 32, pp. 124, 126; ch. 33, p. 128; ch. 37, pp. 148, 152, 153; ch. 39, vv. 13, 53; ch. 41, v. 3; ch. 41, vv. 38, 94; ch. 44, vv. 46, 68, 79; ch. 46, v. 7; ch. 49, vv. 44, 94; ch. 50, v. 65; ch. 51, vv. 23, 76; ch. 52, v. 49; ch. 54, vv. 17, 29; ch. 57, v. 19; ch. 60, v. 18; ch. 61, vv. 54, 61; ch. 64, v. 32; ch. 70, vv. 193, 332; ch. 72, v. 338; ch. 73, vv. 6, 129; ch. 74, v. 192; ch. 78, vv. 22, 24, 27, 56; ch. 80, vv. 8, 11, 78; ch. 81, vv. 40, 57; ch. 82, vv. 17, 30, 32; ch. 83, v. 38; ch. 84, vv. 4, 9, 28; ch. 85, vv. 10, 22, 32, 42, 51, 52, 55, 70, 77, 82, 96, 98, 110, 122; ch. 86, vv. 4, 5, 7, 57; ch. 87, vv. 13, 32; ch. 88, vv. 16, 57; ch. 89, v. 70; ch. 90, vv. 77, 95, 110; ch. 91, vv. 10, 16, 20, 28; ch. 92, v. 7, 15; ch. 93, v. 15; ch. 94, vv. 12, 20; ch. 95, v. 7; ch. 96, vv. 16, 41; ch. 97, vv. 28, 33, 51, 54; ch. 98, vv. 8, 14, 31, 57, 65, 67, 83, 86, 97; ch. 99, vv. 3, 7, 11, 20, 29, 55, 60, 68, 72, 92, 107, 132, 146, 156, 180, 188; ch. 100, vv. 12, 39, 40, 51, 54, 62, 68, 74, 92, 101, 107, 109, 140, 147, 162, 179, 184, 194, 196, 199, 210, 216, 223, 225, 226, 230, 237, 244, 246, 248, 249, 251, 256, 261, 263, 265, 275, 281, 286, 294; supplement, vv. 16, 22.

Buddha, officer, ch. 55, vv. 26, 31; princess, ch. 57, v. 41.

Buddhadasa, king of Lanka, ch. 37, p. 154; practices surgery, ch. 37, pp. 155, 156, 157, 158; ch. 38, p. 166.

Buddhagama, vihara and village, ch. 51, v. 74; ch. 58, v. 43; ch. 66, vv. 19, 25, 35, 39, 62; ch. 69, v. 9; ch. 70, v. 311; ch. 72, v. 211.

Buddhagamaka-nijjhara, tank, ch. 68, v. 46.

Buddhagosha, thera, ch. 37, pp. 161, 162.

Buddha Kesadhatu, commander, ch. 72, v. 38.

Buddhanatha, general, ch. 72, v. 204.

Buddhanayaka, general, ch. 70, v. 296; ch. 72, vv. 299, 303

Buddharakkhita, thera, ch. 29, p. 109.

Buddharaja, prince, ch. 57, vv. 45, 51.

Bukakalla, village, ch. 46, v. 19.

Burudatthali, ch. 72, v. 68.

### C.

Cakka, jewel, ch. 81, v. 27; ch. 100, vv. 1, 36.

Cakkavala, ch. 31, p. 121; rock, ch. 88, v. 116.

Cakkavati or Chakkavatti, ch. 5, p. 19; ch. 25, p. 99; ch. 70, v. 50; ch. 100, v. 36.

Cala, warrior, ch. 58, vv. 16, 55.

Camara, ch. 31, p. 121; ch. 70, v. 194; ch. 98, v. 14.

Cambodia (*see* Kamboja).

Cambutthi, tank, ch. 35, p. 141.

Cami, king, ch. 2, p. 8.

Campa, channel, ch. 79, v. 46; city, ch. 88, v. 121.

Campeyya, jataka, ch. 97, v. 43.

Camunukka, general, ch. 80, v. 45.

Canakka, Brahman, ch. 5, p. 16.

- Canakamana, hall, ch. 5, p. 26.  
 Canda, Brahman, ch. 10, pp. 40, 41, 42.  
 Candabhaga, channel, ch. 79, v. 49.  
 Candabhanu, Malay leader, ch. 83, vv. 37, 42; ch. 88, vv. 62, 69, 73.  
 Candagiri, vihara, ch. 60, v. 61.  
 Candagutta, king, ch. 5, p. 16; thera, ch. 29, p. 110.  
 Candala, outcastes, ch. 5, p. 17; ch. 10, p. 43; ch. 33, p. 127; ch. 37, p. 156; ch. 66, v. 134.  
 Candamukha Siva, king of Lanka, ch. 35, pp. 138, 139.  
 Candana, house, ch. 54, v. 40.  
 Candanagama, village, ch. 19, pp. 76, 77.  
 Candasala, ch. 73, v. 134.  
 Candasoka, ch. 5, p. 24.  
 Candi, sluice gate, ch. 79, v. 46.  
 Caraka, king, ch. 2, p. 7.  
 Cariya, ch. 100, v. 257.  
 Carukkatta, ch. 76, v. 130.  
 Catasso Parisa, army, ch. 70, v. 106.  
 Catummaharaja or Catummaharajiva, world, ch. 21, p. 83; ch. 27, p. 104; ch. 31, p. 121.  
 Catussala, hall, ch. 15, p. 56; ch. 35, p. 141.  
 Cavé bath, ch. 78, v. 46.  
 Cemetery, ch. 10, p. 43; ch. 15, p. 63.  
 Cetapi, village, ch. 17, p. 70.  
 Cetiya, king, ch. 2, p. 7; heresy, ch. 5, p. 15; Yakkhini, ch. 10, p. 41; mountain (*see* Cetiya-pabbata); vihara (*see* Cetiya-giri vihara).  
 Cetiya-geha, vihara, ch. 44, v. 51.  
 Cetiya-giri (*see* Cetiya-pabbata).  
 Cetiya-giri or Cetiya, vihara, built by Devanampiya Tissa, ch. 20, p. 79; dagoba encased with stone, ch. 33, pp. 128, 129; ch. 35, p. 138; ch. 36, p. 149.  
**Cetiya-pabbata**, Cetiya-giri, Cetiya mountain, Sogiriya, Mihintale, or the Missa mountain. Mahinda alights there on arrival from India, ch. 13, p. 50. Devanampiya Tissa goes there to hunt, ch. 14, p. 50; with 40,000 followers, converted by Mahinda, ch. 14, pp. 51, 53; ch. 16, p. 65; sixty-eight rock cells constructed, ch. 16, p. 66; ch. 17, p. 67; name of mountain changed, ch. 17, p. 68; Bo tree planted, ch. 19, p. 77; ch. 20, pp. 78, 79, 80; ch. 21, p. 82; ch. 23, p. 89; stone thupa, uposatha hall, &c., built, ch. 34, p. 134; one thousand priests resident, ch. 34, pp. 135, 136; ch. 35, pp. 138, 141; Nagasondi bath built, ch. 42, v. 28; ch. 44, v. 122; monasteries repaired, ch. 48, v. 8; Kantaka cetiya built, ch. 49, vv. 23, 27; ch. 50, v. 72; hospital built, ch. 51, v. 74; vihara built for Dhammarucika sect, ch. 52, v. 17; repairs, ch. 78, v. 112.  
 Chaddanta, lake, ch. 5, p. 16; breed of elephants, ch. 22, p. 86; jataka, ch. 97, v. 41.  
 Chagama, village, ch. 58, v. 46; ch. 75, v. 3.  
 Chakkavatti (*see* Cakkavati).  
 Chandab Brahma Maharaja, Tamil chief, ch. 77, v. 78.  
 Chandamukha, king, ch. 2, p. 8.  
 Chandavajja, thera, ch. 5, pp. 20, 21, 23.  
 Chandima, king, ch. 2, p. 8.  
 Chankama, ch. 30, p. 115.  
 Channagarika, sect, ch. 5, p. 15.  
 Chata, mountain, ch. 11, p. 44; Tamil chief, ch. 25, p. 96; apartment, ch. 34, p. 135; pasada, ch. 36, p. 144.  
 Chattagahaka, tank and office, ch. 38, p. 162.  
 Chattagahanayaka, general, ch. 72, v. 100.  
 Chattavaddha, parivena, ch. 39, v. 32.  
 Chattumata, tank, ch. 68, v. 43.

- Chola** or Cola, kings, kingdom, and people of. First invasion of Lanka, ch. 21, p. 82; ch. 35, p. 148; attacked by king of Lanka, ch. 52, vv. 70, 76; ch. 53, vv. 5, 7; second invasion, ch. 53, vv. 40, 42, 45, 51; third invasion, ch. 54, vv. 12, 44; fourth invasion, ch. 55, vv. 13, 20, 24, 28, 29, 33; fifth invasion, ch. 56, vv. 9, 10; sixth invasion, ch. 56, vv. 15, 16; driven out of Rohana, ch. 57, vv. 2, 66; war in Rohana against Vijaya Bahu, ch. 58, vv. 3 to 22; driven out of Lanka, ch. 58, vv. 23 to 59; ch. 59, vv. 23, 40; ch. 60, vv. 24, 27, 28, 29, 33, 34, 35, 45, 47, 56, 81; ch. 74, v. 4; ch. 76, vv. 246, 267; war with Parakkama Bahu I., ch. 77, vv. 17, 54, 73, 85, 89, 90, 106; ch. 78, v. 107; seventh invasion, ch. 80, v. 44; ch. 81, v. 21; ch. 82, v. 23; ch. 84, v. 10; ch. 87, v. 29; eighth invasion, together with Pandians and Malays, ch. 88, v. 63; ch. 90, vv. 81, 99.
- Cintaman Uyana, garden, ch. 79, v. 13.
- Ciramatica, channel, ch. 41, v. 100.
- Ciravapi, tank, ch. 37, p. 151.
- Citta, month, ch. 1, p. 5; or Ummada Citta, princess, ch. 9, pp. 37, 38; ch. 10, p. 39; mountain, ch. 23, p. 88; ch. 10, pp. 39, 44  
Yakkha chief, ch. 10, p. 43; hall, ch. 20, p. 81; apartment in palace, ch. 34, p. 135.
- Cittagutta, thera, ch. 29, p. 110.
- Cittala, mountain, ch. 23, p. 92; ch. 24, p. 93; ch. 35, p. 141
- Cittalapabbata, vihara, ch. 22, p. 84; ch. 45, v. 59.
- Cittalatayana, garden, ch. 79, v. 7.
- Citta-pokkharani, bath, ch. 73, v. 121.
- Citta-yamaka, ch. 5, p. 22.
- Civara cetiya, ch. 54, v. 51.
- Coconada (*see* Kakanadu).
- Coconut.**
- Codaganga, king of Lanka, ch. 80, v. 29; Tamil chief, ch. 90, v. 32.
- Cola (*see* Chola).
- Colaganga, prince, ch. 70, v. 238; Tamil chieftain, ch. 76, v. 126; ch. 77, v. 8.
- Colakulantaka, village, ch. 78, vv. 53, 61.
- Cola Konara, Tamil chief, ch. 76, vv. 147, 166; another chief, ch. 76, vv. 176, 184, 191; ch. 77, vv. 78, 87.
- Cola Nirikka Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 78.
- Colaraja, minister, ch. 52, v. 39.
- Collar bone relic of Buddha, ch. 17, pp. 67, 68, 69, 70; ch. 42, v. 53.
- Collaru, village, ch. 76, v. 267.
- Colombo (*see* Kolamba).
- Convocations of religion, ch. 3; ch. 4; ch. 5, p. 29.
- Cora or Coranaga, king of Lanka, ch. 34, p. 133.
- Coramba-gama, village, ch. 75, v. 16.
- Coranaga (*see* Cora).
- Cremation ground of priests, ch. 20, p. 80; ch. 38, p. 166.
- Culabhaya, king of Lanka, ch. 35, p. 138.
- Culagallaka, vihara, ch. 35, p. 138; ch. 42, v. 49.
- Culahatthipadopama, discourse of Buddha, ch. 14, p. 51.
- Culamani, dagoba, ch. 17, p. 68.
- Cula Moggallana (*see* Moggallana II.).
- Culanaga, vihara, ch. 34, p. 137; king of Lanka, ch. 36, p. 144.
- Culangana, apartment, ch. 19, p. 77.
- Culanganiya or Culanganiyapitthi, ch. 24, p. 94; ch. 32, p. 125.
- Culapasada, ch. 15, p. 65.
- Culavapiya, ch. 49, v. 47.
- Culavitti, vihara, ch. 37, p. 151.
- Culla-Dhanuddhara, jataka, ch. 97, v. 44.
- Culla Kankunda Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, vv. 188, 222, 223, 309.
- Cullamatika, village, ch. 44, v. 99.
- Cullanaga, ford, ch. 72, v. 67.

- Cullapaduma, jataka, ch. 97, v. 42.  
 Cullapantha, parivena, ch. 46, v. 24.  
 Culodara, Naga king, ch. 1, p. 5.  
 Cunda, ch. 30, p. 116.  
 Cunnasala, ch. 57, vv. 46, 57.

## D.

- Dadhivahana, jataka, ch. 97, v. 41.  
 Dagaba, foundations of, ch. 29, p. 108.  
 Dakkhina, or Dakkhinarama, vihara, built by Uttiya, ch. 33, p. 132;  
 ch. 35, p. 137; ch. 36, pp. 143, 148; ch. 37, p. 151; ch. 34, v. 140.  
 Dakkhinagiri, ch. 13, p. 49; temple of Ujjana, ch. 29, p. 109; vihara,  
 ch. 33, p. 128; ch. 38, p. 165; ch. 52, v. 60; Dalha, ch. 42, v. 27.  
 Dakkhinamula, ch. 36, p. 144.  
 Dakkhinarama (*see* Dakkhina vihara).  
 Dalha vihara, ch. 39, v. 41.  
 Dalla (*see* Moggallana III.).  
 Dama, vihara, ch. 48, v. 134.  
 Damahalla, ch. 36, p. 146.  
 Dambagallaka, ch. 74, v. 165.  
 Damilas (*see* Tamils).  
 Damila Thupa (*see* Ratanavali Cetiya).  
 Damila Devi, queen, ch. 35, p. 139.  
 Danavas, ch. 75, v. 56.  
 Dandanatha or Rakkha Dandanatha, general (*see* also Kesadhatu),  
 ch. 70, vv. 4, 7, 8, 15, 19, 23, 64; rank of, ch. 76, v. 274.  
 Dandanayaka, office of, ch. 11, p. 45.  
 Dandapani, prince, ch. 2, p. 8.  
 Dandissara, charity, ch. 52, v. 3; ch. 53, v. 30; ch. 60, v. 22.  
 Dantagaha, convent, ch. 34, p. 134.  
 Dantika, ch. 76, v. 175.  
 Dappula I., or Sami Dappula, king of Lanka, ch. 45, vv. 14, 16, 36,  
 40, 48, 80; governor, ch. 48, vv. 90, 98, 109, 117, 122, 125, 131,  
 155, 156; II., king of Lanka, ch. 49, v. 1; ch. 50, v. 80; III.,  
 king of Lanka, ch. 49, vv. 66, 87; prince, ch. 49, v. 73; IV.,  
 king of Lanka, ch. 52, v. 42; ch. 53, v. 1; V., king of Lanka,  
 ch. 53, v. 4.  
 Dappulapabbata, vihara, ch. 49, v. 30; ch. 50, v. 80.  
 Dara-aga, ch. 70, v. 177.  
 Daru Kassapa, minister, ch. 50, v. 81.  
 Darurugama, village, ch. 91, v. 6.  
 Dasaka, thera, ch. 5, pp. 20, 21.  
 Dasasila, order, ch. 18, p. 71.  
 Dastota (*see* Sahassa-tittha).  
 Datha, son of Dhatusena, ch. 38, p. 163; queen, ch. 42, vv. 10, 64.  
 Datha Bhara, general, ch. 70, v. 105.  
 Dathadhatu (*see* Tooth relic).  
 Dathadhatuvansa, ch. 37, p. 154.  
 Dathadhatughara, ch. 37, p. 154.  
 Dathaggabodhi, parivena, ch. 45, v. 42; dormitory, ch. 42, v. 64.  
 Dathakondanna, vihara, ch. 39, v. 41.  
 Dathanaga, thera, ch. 54, v. 36.  
 Dathapabhuti, person, ch. 39, v. 44; king of Lanka, ch. 41, v. 33; seizes  
 the throne, ch. 41, vv. 42, 43; fights duel on elephant back with  
 his brother, ch. 41, v. 46; commits suicide, ch. 41, vv. 52, 53,  
 90; governor, ch. 42, vv. 36, 37.  
 Dathasiva, priest, ch. 42, v. 22 (*see* Dathopatissa I.); elder, ch. 46,  
 vv. 7, 11; sub-king, ch. 46, v. 40; governor, ch. 49, v. 10.  
 Dathavaddhana, ch. 74, v. 78.  
 Dathiya I., or Dathika, king of Lanka, Tamil usurper, ch. 33, pp. 130,  
 131; II., king of Lanka, Tamil usurper, ch. 38, p. 164.

- Dathopatissa I., or Dathasiva, king of Lanka, ch. 44, vv. 83, 106, 125; usurps throne and changes his name, ch. 44, v. 128; despoils temples, ch. 44, v. 131; defeats Aggabodhi, ch. 44, v. 143; defeated by Kassapa, flies to India, ch. 44, v. 145; returns with army and killed in battle, ch. 44, vv. 152, 153, 154; II., or Hatthadatha, king of Lanka, ch. 44, v. 154; ch. 45, v. 13; invades Lanka with Tamil army, ch. 45, vv. 18, 19; seizes throne, ch. 45, v. 22; excommunicated, ch. 45, v. 31; defeats and kills Mana, ch. 45, vv. 78, 79; ch. 46, v. 1; ch. 47, vv. 4, 37, 39; ch. 57, vv. 31, 40.
- Datta, porter, ch. 35, p. 139; king of Lanka, ch. 46, vv. 41, 42.
- Dayagama, vihara, ch. 38, p. 165.
- Deduru-oya (*see* Jajjara).
- Delgamuwa (*see* Labujagama).
- Demataval, ch. 74, v. 139.
- Dematthapadatthali, village, ch. 70, v. 11.
- Demeliyanaga, ch. 77, v. 45.
- Denavaka (*see* Donivagga).
- Deva, warrior (*see* Khanjadeva); thera, ch. 36, p. 144; vihara, ch. 48, v. 4; princess, daughter of Dappula II., ch. 49, v. 12; princess, daughter of Dappula III., ch. 49, v. 72; general, ch. 67, v. 82.
- Devadaha, city, ch. 2, p. 8; king, ch. 2, p. 8.
- Devadatta, prince, ch. 2, p. 8.
- Devadhikari, general, ch. 70, v. 324; ch. 80, v. 38.
- Devaduta, discourse, ch. 12, p. 47; ch. 14, p. 54.
- Devakuta (*see* Sumanakuta).
- Devala, Princess, ch. 57, v. 28.
- Deva Lankadhinayaka, general, ch. 70, v. 105.
- Deva Lankapura, warrior, ch. 75, v. 133; ch. 254, 315, 328, 330.
- Devalaya, ch. 37, p. 151; ch. 48, v. 143; ch. 79, vv. 20, 22, 82; ch. 90, v. 101.
- Devaloka, heaven, ch. 5, p. 24; ch. 37, p. 153
- Devamalla, chief, ch. 57, v. 59.
- Devanagala (*see* Dutiyasela).
- Devanagara, Devapura, or Dondra, ch. 60, v. 59; ch. 75, v. 50; ch. 83, v. 49; ch. 85, vv. 86, 89; ch. 90, v. 94.
- Devanampiya Tissa**, king of Lanka, ch. 1, p. 5; former birth, ch. 5, p. 18; ascends throne, ch. 11, p. 44; sends embassy to king Asoka, ch. 11, p. 45; ch. 13, p. 49; meets Mahinda, ch. 14, p. 50; converted to Buddhism, ch. 14, p. 51; makes many gifts to priesthood, ch. 15, pp. 55, 56; engraves on stone Mahinda's prophecy, ch. 15, p. 62; marks limits of sacred city, ch. 15, p. 63; builds Maha Vihara, ch. 15, p. 65; builds monastery at Mihintale, ch. 16, p. 66; founds Thuparama dagaba, ch. 17, p. 68; sends second embassy to Asoka, ch. 18, pp. 70, 71; imports the Bo tree, ch. 19, p. 75; conveys it to Anuradhapura and plants, ch. 19, p. 76; builds nunnery, ch. 19, p. 78; builds vihares and dagobas, ch. 20, p. 78; death and list of works, ch. 20, p. 79; ch. 21, p. 82; ch. 22, p. 83; ch. 27, p. 103; ch. 36, p. 149; ch. 37, p. 154; ch. 38, p. 165; ch. 42, v. 58; ch. 44, v. 139.
- Devapadamula Daraka, chief secretary, ch. 66, v. 67.
- Devapali, district, ch. 48, v. 4.
- Devapatiraja, minister, ch. 87, vv. 4, 58.
- Devapura (*see* Devanagara).
- Devaraja, general, ch. 75, v. 22.
- Devasenanatha (*see* Devasenapati).
- Devasenapati, Devasenanatha, or Senapati, general, ch. 70, vv. 123, 125, 129, 132, 134, 143, 144; retakes Anuradhapura for Parakama Bahu I., ch. 70, vv. 150, 153, 155, 156, 157, 159, 160, 245, 285, 301, 316; ch. 72, vv. 77, 109, 115, 155, 170, 171; takes Kalavapi, ch. 72, v. 204.



- Devatissaka, monastery, ch. 48, v. 3.  
 Devi, queen, ch. 13, p. 40; or Vihara Devi, queen, ch. 22, p. 84; ch. 24, p. 95.  
 Devila, general, ch. 82, v. 90.  
 Deviyapattanam, ch. 76, v. 172.  
 Dhammacakka, discourse, ch. 12, p. 48; ch. 99, vv. 20, 29; emblem, ch. 30, p. 16; building, ch. 37, p. 154.  
 Dhammacakka-pavattana, discourse, ch. 15, p. 64.  
 Dhammadassi, Buddha, ch. 1, p. 3.  
 Dhammaddhaja, jataka, ch. 97, v. 41.  
 Dhammadhatu, ch. 41, vv. 37, 40.  
 Dhammadhikarana, ch. 80, p. 42.  
 Dhammadinna, thera, ch. 32, p. 126.  
 Dhammagaran, ch. 73, v. 74.  
 Dhammagutta, thera, ch. 32, p. 126.  
 Dhammaguttika, schism, ch. 5, p. 15.  
 Dhammakitti, pandit, ch. 76, v. 32; elder, ch. 84, v. 12; ch. 92, v. 24.  
 Dhammakkhandas, ch. 33, v. 128.  
 Dhammamitta, elder, ch. 54, v. 36.  
 Dhammapala, priestess, ch. 5, p. 25; jataka, ch. 97, v. 41.  
 Dhammarakkhita, thera of Ghosita temple, ch. 29, p. 109; thera of Dakkhinagiri temple, ch. 29, p. 109; thera, ch. 100, v. 305.  
 Dhammarama, ch. 52, v. 17.  
 Dhammaruchiya, schism, ch. 5, p. 15; ch. 38, p. 167; ch. 39, vv. 15, 41; ch. 48, v. 1; ch. 52, vv. 17, 19.  
 Dhammasangani, commentary, ch. 37, p. 161; ch. 52, vv. 51, 55; house, ch. 54, v. 45.  
 Dhammasena, thera, ch. 39, v. 109.  
 Dhammasoka (*see* Asoka); king of Lanka, ch. 80, vv. 42, 44.  
 Dhammasonda, jataka, ch. 97, v. 42.  
 Dhammika, king of Siam, ch. 90, vv. 67, 137, 150, 158.  
 Dhammika Silamegha (*see* Mahinda III.).  
 Dhammutteriya, sect, ch. 5, p. 15.  
 Dhanananda, prince, ch. 5, p. 16.  
 Dhanapala, elephant, ch. 30, p. 116.  
 Dhanapitthi, ch. 46, v. 41.  
 Dhanavapi, tank, ch. 41, v. 62.  
 Dhanumandala, ch. 74, v. 168; Natha, general, ch. 70, v. 18.  
 Dhanuvillika or Dunuvila, ch. 70, v. 16.  
 Dhandhabinnassa, ch. 12, p. 49.  
 Dhatarattha, king, ch. 30, p. 116.  
 Dhaturaja apartment, ch. 38, p. 116.  
**Dhatusena**, king of Lanka, ch. 34, p. 133; descent, ch. 38, p. 163; drives out the Tamils and gains throne, ch. 38, p. 164; list of works, ch. 38, p. 165; ch. vv. 80, 93, 112; ch. 82, v. 24; of the Moriyana race, ch. 38, p. 163; Northern Vihara, ch. 38, p. 165.  
 Dhatusenapabbata, vihara, ch. 37, p. 151; ch. 38, p. 165.  
 Dhavala, channel, ch. 79, v. 54.  
 Dhavala-vitthika-gama, tank, ch. 68, v. 47.  
 Dhotodana, king, ch. 2, p. 8.  
 Dhumarakkha, mountain, ch. 10, pp. 41, 42; ch. 37, p. 160.  
 Dhumedha, jataka, ch. 97, v. 44.  
 Dhutanga, rules, ch. 39, v. 18; ch. 78, v. 96; ch. 84, v. 24.  
 Dighabhaya, prince, ch. 33, p. 89; Tamil chief, ch. 25, p. 97.  
 Dighabhayagallaka, ch. 25, p. 97.  
 Dighacankemana, parivena, ch. 16, p. 65.  
 Dighagamani, prince, ch. 9, pp. 37, 38.  
 Dighajantu, Tamil warrior, ch. 25, pp. 99, 100.  
 Dighali, ch. 75, v. 62.  
 Dighalika-Mahakkheta, ch. 82, v. 96.  
 Digla Nikaya, book, ch. 99, v. 31; ch. 100, v. 118.

- Dighapasana, ch. 15, p. 63.  
 Dighasandaka, minister, ch. 15, p. 65; ch. 38, p. 163.  
 Dighasanda, vihara, ch. 16, p. 65; ch. 39, v. 42.  
 Digasandasenapati, parivena (*see* Digasanda Vihara).  
 Dighathulika, Dutthagamini's mare, ch. 24, p. 94.  
 Dighavapi, town, district, and vihara, ch. 1, p. 7; ch. 24, pp. 93, 95.  
 96; ch. 32, p. 133; ch. 33, p. 128; ch. 74, vv. 91, 98, 111, 181;  
 ch. 85, v. 1; ch. 96, vv. 27, 29.  
 Dighavapikamandala, ch. 75, v. 10.  
 Dighavattuka, tank, ch. 60, v. 49.  
 Dighaya, village, ch. 9, p. 37; prince, ch. 9, p. 37.  
 Dipani, milkmaid, ch. 80, v. 16.  
 Dipankara, Buddha, ch. 1, p. 3; ch. 39, v. 51.  
 Dipavansa, book, ch. 38, p. 166.  
 Dipala, ford, ch. 72, v. 86.  
 Dipuyyana, park, ch. 73, v. 113; ch. 79, v. 6.  
 Disala, daughter of Vijaya I. and Kuveni, ch. 7, p. 34.  
 Diva-candanta-batava, stronghold, ch. 74, v. 62.  
 Diyagama (*see* Udakagama).  
 Diyavasa, a Brahman, ch. 15, p. 63.  
 Doctors (*see* Medicine).  
 Dohalapabbata, Dolugalpauwa, or Dola, mountain, ch. 10, p. 41; ch. 44  
 v. 57; ch. 100, v. 300.  
 Dola, mountain (*see* Dohalapabbata).  
 Dolamandapa, ch. 83, v. 116.  
 Dolhapabbata (*see* Dohalapabbata).  
 Dolugalpauwa (*see* Dohalapabbata).  
 Dona, minister, ch. 18, p. 71; place, ch. 25, p. 96; Brahmin, ch. 30,  
 p. 116.  
 Dondra (*see* Devanagara).  
 Donivagga or Denavaka, village, ch. 75, vv. 71, 74, 85.  
 Doradattika, channel, ch. 68, v. 37.  
 Dubbalavapitissa, vihara, ch. 33, p. 28; ch. 36, p. 144.  
 Dulu, land of, ch. 56, v. 11.  
 Dumbara, district, ch. 70, vv. 6, 9.  
 Dumbaragamaka, tank, ch. 68, v. 48.  
 Dumbarangana, village, ch. 44, v. 98.  
 Dunuvila (*see* Dhanuvillika).  
 Dura, tank, ch. 35, p. 139.  
 Duratissaka vapi (*see* Duratissa).  
 Duratissa, tank, village, and vihara, ch. 323, p. 128; ch. 35, p. 139; ch.  
 38, p. 150; ch. 41, v. 99; ch. 49, v. 9; ch. 79, v. 33.  
 Durga's gate of Pulatthi, ch. 73, v. 161.  
 Dussanta, prince, ch. 64, v. 44.  
 Dussathupa, ch. 31, p. 117.  
**Dutch** (*see* Olandas).  
 Dutiyasela or Devanagara, vihara, ch. 100, v. 235.  
**Dutthagamani**, Gamani, or Abhaya, king of Lanka, ch. 1, p. 5;  
 Mahinda prophesies his coming, ch. 15, p. 62; ch. 22, p. 83; child-  
 hood, ch. 22, p. 87; list of his ten champions, ch. 23, p. 88;  
 their histories, ch. 23, pp. 89, 90, 91; raises army, ch. 23,  
 p. 92; breaks with his father, ch. 24, p. 93; makes war on Tissa  
 his brother, ch. 24, p. 94; conquers him, ch. 24, p. 95;  
 makes war on the Tamils, ch. 25, p. 96; wins battles and attacks  
 Vijitapura, ch. 25, p. 97; storms Vijitapura and advances on  
 Anuradhapura, ch. 25, p. 98; fights great battle outside the  
 city, kills Elara in single combat, and becomes king of all Lanka,  
 ch. 25, p. 99; defeats Bhalluka, Tamil invader, ch. 25, p. 100;  
 suffers remorse, ch. 25, p. 101; builds Maricavatti Vihara,  
 ch. 26, pp. 102, 103; finds Mahinda's inscribed prophecy, ch. 25,  
 p. 103; builds the Brazen Palace, ch. 27, p. 104; embellishes  
 it, ch. 27, p. 105; collects materials for building Ruvarveli, ch. 28,

p. 106; begins to build, ch. 29, p. 108; assembles priesthood, ch. 29, p. 109; celebrates great festival, ch. 29, p. 110; builds Ruvanveli, ch. 30, pp. 111 to 117; ch. 31, pp. 119, 121; falls ill, ch. 32, p. 123; list of works, ch. 32, pp. 124, 125, 126; dies, ch. 32, p. 127; ch. 33, pp. 127, 128; ch. 52, v. 45; ch. 82, v. 22; ch. 100, vv. 240, 251.

Duyyodhana, prince, ch. 64, v. 43.

Dvadasasahassaka, district and village, ch. 75, vv. 163, 169.

Dvaramandala, village, ch. 10, p. 39; ch. 17, p. 70; ch. 21, p. 81; ch. 23, p. 89.

Dvaranayaka, village, ch. 46, v. 13.

## E.

Eastern Vihara, ch. 49, v. 28.

Ekabbohurika, schism, ch. 5, p. 15.

Ekadvara, mountain and vihara, ch. 35, p. 140.

Ekahavapi, tank, ch. 79, v. 29.

Ekakavilla, vihara, ch. 37, p. 151.

Ekanalika, famine, ch. 36, p. 144.

Elara, Cholian, king of Lanka, usurps throne, ch. 21, p. 82; ch. 2, pp. 83, 85; ch. 23, pp. 88, 89; ch. 25, p. 98; killed in single combat, ch. 25, pp. 99, 100; ch. 82, v. 22.

Elephant stables, ch. 14, p. 54; ch. 15, p. 54.

Elephant rampart, ch. 39, v. 30; ch. 41, v. 95.

Elgiriya (*see* Saligiri).

English, supplement, v. 29.

Erahulu, ch. 74, v. 91.

Erandagalla, tank, ch. 60, v. 49.

Erikkavur, stronghold, ch. 76, v. 169.

Erukotta, village, ch. 76, v. 152.

## F.

Famine, Aggakkhayika, ch. 32, p. 124; Ekanalika, ch. 36, p. 144.

Flood, province of the Kingdom of Kalyani submerged by the sea, ch. 22, p. 84.

Flower chamber, ch. 34, p. 135.

## G.

Gadaladeni, arama, ch. 91, v. 30.

**Gaja Bahu I.**, or Gajabahuka Gamani, king of Lanka, ch. 35, pp. 142, 143; II., king of Lanka, ch. 60, v. 89; ch. 62, v. 58; ch. 63, v. 9; ascends throne, ch. 63, v. 19; crushes rebellion of Velakkaras, ch. 63, vv. 25, 29, 31, 34, 35; ch. 66, vv. 36, 62; meeting with Parakkama Bahu I., ch. 66, vv. 111, 112, 124, 126; marriage, ch. 66, v. 149; ch. 67, vv. 9, 11, 24, 95; war with Parakkama Bahu I., ch. 70, vv. 5 to 233; taken captive, ch. 70, vv. 238, 241, 243, 262, 264, 268, 271, 274; set at liberty, ch. 70, vv. 304, 305, 312; second war with Parakkama Bahu I., ch. 70, vv. 314, 315, 317, 324, 335; ch. 71, vv. 1, 3; dies, ch. 71, vv. 5, 6, 11, 13, 17; ch. 72, v. 111; ch. 75, v. 28; Goanese chief, ch. 94, v. 3.

Gajabahuka Gamani (*see* Gaja Bahu I.).

Gaja Bhuja, captain, ch. 72, v. 42.

Gajakumbhaka pasana, ch. 15, p. 63.

Galambatittha, ch. 35, p. 141.

Gallakapitha, village, ch. 17, p. 70.

Gahr river, ch. 75, v. 35.

- Gamani, prince, son of Pandu, ch. 9, p. 37; prince (*see* Dighagamani); tank, ch. 10, p. 43 (*see* Dutthagamani); Gamani of Gamani, Tamil chief, ch. 25, p. 97; prince, son of Mahanaga, ch. 34, p. 136; Abhaya (*see* Dutthagamani); Tissa, tank, ch. 35, p. 142.
- Gamasima, ch. 14, p. 52.
- Gambhira, channel, ch. 79, v. 41.
- Gamitthavali, vihara, ch. 22, p. 84.
- Gampola** (*see* Gangasiripura).
- Gandamba, tree, ch. 31, p. 122.
- Gandhabbas, ch. 12, p. 47.
- Gandhara, land, ch. 12, p. 47.
- Gangadoni, hill, ch. 81, v. 8.
- Gangarajiya, vihara, ch. 36, p. 144.
- Gangamati, vihara, ch. 44, v. 99.
- Gangarama (*see* Raja Mahavihara).
- Gangarohana, sutta, ch. 37, p. 159.
- Gangasenapabbata, vihara, ch. 37, p. 151.
- Gangasiripura** or Gampola, ch. 86, v. 19; ch. 88, v. 48; ch. 90, v. 107; ch. 91, v. 1; ch. 94, v. 1.
- Gangatata, Gantalawa, or Kanthalai, tank, ch. 42, v. 67; ch. 70, vv. 286, 301; ch. 71, vv. 1, 5; ch. 83, v. 21.
- Ganges, river, ch. 4, p. 12; ch. 8, p. 36; ch. 11, p. 45; ch. 19, p. 74; ch. 31, pp. 117, 118.
- Gantalawa (*see* Gangatata).
- Ganthakara, vihara, ch. 38, p. 162; parivena, ch. 52, v. 57.
- Ganthamba or Getambe, ford, ch. 94, v. 18.
- Ganthimana or Getamanna, village, ch. 90, v. 95.
- Garitara, tank, ch. 41, v. 62.
- Garulas, ch. 57, v. 39; ch. 83, v. 15.
- Garulattakalancha, ch. 75, v. 78.
- Cavara, Tamil chief, ch. 25, p. 96.
- Cavaratissa, vihara, ch. 36, p. 143.
- Gavuta, vihares, ch. 78, v. 95.
- Getambe (*see* Gauthamba).
- Getamanna (*see* Gauthimana).
- Getthumba, channel, ch. 49, v. 41.
- Ghattitodana, prince, ch. 2, p. 8.
- Ghosita, temple, ch. 29, p. 109.
- Gijjhahata, tank, ch. 37, p. 159.
- Gilimalaya, village, ch. 60, v. 65.
- Gimha or Ginganga, river, ch. 90, v. 93.
- Gimhatittha or Gintota, town, ch. 75, v. 24.
- Ginganga (*see* Gimha).
- Gintota (*see* Gimhatittha).
- Giri, island, ch. 1, p. 4; devotee, ch. 10, p. 43; district, ch. 23, pp. 90, 91; Nigantha, ch. 33, pp. 129, 131; Giri, town, ch. 48, v. 3.
- Giriba, country, ch. 69, v. 8; ch. 70, v. 125.
- Giribavapi, tank, ch. 68, v. 44.
- Giribhanda, festival, ch. 34, p. 136; vihara, ch. 49, v. 29.
- Girihalika, vihara, ch. 35, p. 143.
- Girikanda, mountain, ch. 10, p. 40.
- Girikandaka, territory, ch. 10, p. 43; vihara, ch. 60, v. 60.
- Girikandasiva or Girikanda, prince, ch. 10, pp. 40, 42, 43.
- Girikassapa (*see* Kassapa prince).
- Girikumbhila, vihara, ch. 33, pp. 128, 129.
- Girilaka, town, ch. 25, p. 98.
- Girimandala, village, ch. 51, v. 111.
- Girimekhala, elephant, ch. 30, p. 115.
- Girinelpana kanda, ch. 31, p. 82.
- Girisigamuka, ch. 68, v. 49.

- Giritalaka, tank, ch. 79, vv. 34, 56.  
 Giritala, tank, ch. 42, v. 67; ch. 70, vv. 312, 330.  
 Giriya, Tamil chief, ch. 25, p. 98.  
 Giryavapi, tank, ch. 68, v. 46.  
 Givatthi, thorax bone relic of Buddha, ch. 1, p. 5; ch. 20, p. 79.  
 Givulaba, village, ch. 74, v. 91.  
 Goa (*see* Gova).  
 Godhayari, channel, ch. 79, v. 58.  
 Gokanna, vihara, ch. 37, p. 151; ch. 48, v. 5; officer (*see* Gokanna Nagaragiri); sea, ch. 41, v. 80; ch. 57, v. 6; ch. 71, v. 18; commander (*see* Gokanna Dandanayaka); Dandanayaka, commander, ch. 76, vv. 257, 274, 328, 330; Nagaragiri, officer, ch. 63, v. 34; ch. 66, vv. 36, p. 62.  
 Gokannanadu, ch. 76, v. 215.  
 Gokulika, schism, ch. 5, p. 15.  
 Golabaha, ford, ch. 72, v. 85.  
 Golihala, people, ch. 76, vv. 250, 263.  
 Gomati, channel, ch. 79, v. 53.  
 Gomayagama, ch. 75, v. 3.  
 Gomayapindika, discourse, ch. 15, p. 64.  
 Gona, country, ch. 83, v. 21.  
 Gonagamakatittha, port, ch. 8, p. 36.  
 Gonagamuka, ch. 70, v. 70.  
 Gone or Gonaka, river, ch. 35, pp. 138, 142; ch. 38, pp. 164, 165.  
 Gondigama, tank, ch. 37, p. 159; ch. 44, v. 97; ch. 48, v. 9.  
 Gonisada, vihara, ch. 38, p. 163.  
 Gonnagama, village, ch. 45, v. 58.  
 Gonnagiri, vihara, ch. 21, p. 81.  
 Gonnavitthi, village, ch. 45, v. 59.  
 Gonusu, country, ch. 83, v. 21.  
 Gopakacitta, slave, ch. 9, pp. 37, 38.  
 Gopala pabbata, ch. 78, v. 68.  
 Gotama, Buddha (*see* Buddha), ch. 1, p. 4; ch. 15, p. 61; ch. 100, v. 263; thera, ch. 22, p. 87; ch. 24, p. 94.  
 Gotha (*see* Gothayimbara).  
 Gothabhaya, king of Rohana, ch. 15, p. 62; ch. 22, pp. 83, 84; ch. 23, p. 91.  
 Gothabhaya (*see* Gothakabhaya).  
 Gothaka (*see* Gothayimbara).  
 Gothakabhaya, Gothabhaya, Meghavannabhaya, or Abhaya, king of Lanka, ch. 36, pp. 146, 147, 148; ch. 85, v. 74.  
 Gothayimbara or Gothaka, warrior, ch. 23, pp. 88, 90; ch. 25, p. 97.  
 Gova or Goa, city, ch. 94, v. 3.  
 Govinda, rock fortress, ch. 81, v. 6.  
 Gullambatthi, village, ch. 75, v. 8.  
 Guttahala Guttasala or Guttasalaka, district, ch. 24, p. 94; ch. 25, p. 96; ch. 51, vv. 110, 118; ch. 58, v. 34; ch. 61, v. 13; ch. 74, vv. 155, 157.  
 Guttasalamandala, village, ch. 75, v. 15.  
 Guttika, Tamil usurper, king of Lanka, ch. 21, p. 82; ch. 82, p. 21.  
 Guttula, jataka, ch. 97, v. 40.

## H.

- Hadayunha, vihara, ch. 52, v. 18.  
 Hair relic of Buddha, ch. 39, vv. 49, 50, 53; ch. 41, v. 31; *see* Kesadhātu, ch. 44, v. 45; ch. 50, v. 71; ch. 54, v. 41; ch. 57, v. 65.  
 Halakola, ch. 25, p. 97.  
 Halavabhanaka, Tamil chief, ch. 25, p. 97.  
 Hali, mountain, ch. 11, p. 45.  
 Hambalatthi, vihara, ch. 38, p. 165.

- Hambugallaka, vihara, ch. 33, p. 131.  
 Hankara, village, ch. 44, v. 120.  
 Hansavatta, hall, ch. 36, p. 145.  
 Hanumanta's gate of Pulatthi, ch. 73, v. 161.  
 Harita, Yakkhini, ch. 12, p. 47.  
 Haritaka, medicine, ch. 5, p. 16; ch. 11, p. 45.  
 Haritakivata, ch. 75, v. 177.  
 Hattanna, fortress, ch. 70, vv. 215, 298.  
 Hatthadatha I. (*see* Dathopatissa II.); II., king of Lanka, ch. 46, vv. 44, 45; ch. 47, vv. 1, 4, 57.  
 Hatthalaka, priestesses, ch. 19, p. 77; hall, ch. 19, p. 78; vihara, ch. 19, p. 78; ch. 20, pp. 79, 80.  
 Hatthavanagalla, or Attanagalla, vihara, ch. 85, v. 73; ch. 86, vv. 12, 37.  
 Hatthibhoga, district, ch. 35, p. 139.  
**Hatthigiri**, or **Hatthiselapura**, or Kurunegala, city, ch. 85, v. 63; ch. 88, v. 54; ch. 90, v. 59; ch. 99, v. 78.  
 Hatthikkhanda, vihara, ch. 21, p. 81.  
 Hatthikucchi, vihara, ch. 42, v. 21; ch. 48, v. 65; ch. 49, v. 77.  
 Hatthipora, village, ch. 25, p. 97.  
 Hatthiselapura (*see* Hatthigiri).  
 Hedillakhanda, ch. 72, v. 77.  
 Holigama, village and vihara, ch. 35, p. 141; ch. 48, v. 24.  
 Hologigama, village, ch. 37, p. 156.  
 Hemamali or Hemamalika (*see* Ruwanveli).  
 Hemanta, ch. 1, p. 4.  
 Hemasali, vihara, ch. 48, v. 142.  
 Hemavaluka, Cetiya (*see* Ruwanveli).  
 Hemavata, schism, ch. 5, p. 15.  
 Hemavati, channel, ch. 79, v. 43.  
 Heresies and schisms, ch. 5, p. 15.  
 Hibobu, ch. 74, v. 95.  
 Hillapattakkhanda, tank, ch. 79, v. 38.  
 Himavanta, land of, ch. 5, p. 16; ch. 12, pp. 46, 47, 48; ch. 17, p. 68; ch. 29, p. 108; ch. 30, p. 116.  
 Himiyana, prince, ch. 90, v. 33.  
 Hintalagama, Hintalava, Hintalavanagama, or Hintalavana, village, ch. 74, v. 164; ch. 75, vv. 9, 11, 16, 98, 152.  
 Hirannamalaya, district, ch. 57, v. 62.  
 Hiyagalla, ch. 15, p. 63.  
**Hollanders** (*see* Olandas).  
 Homa, ritos, ch. 62, v. 33.  
 Hospitals (*see* Medicine).  
 Hukitti Lankanatha, commander, ch. 70, v. 25.  
 Hundarivapi, tank, ch. 23, p. 90.  
 Huva or Uva, province, ch. 60, v. 66; ch. 95, v. 22.  
 Huvavakannika, district, ch. 34, p. 137.  
 Huyalagama, village, ch. 75, vv. 18, 152.

## I.

- Idagalissara, village, ch. 76, v. 152.  
 Ilanga, king of Lanka, ch. 35, pp. 138, 139.  
 Ilanga or Rakkhaka, general, ch. 53, v. 11.  
 Ilanga Sena, Ilanga, or Sena, general, ch. 52, vv. 16, 30.  
 Ilankiya Rayar or Ilankiya, Tamil chief, ch. 76, vv. 99, 194, 195.  
 Illusion gate of Pulatthi, ch. 73, v. 163.  
 Inandapada, Tamil chief, ch. 77, v. 74.  
 ✓ Indagutta, thera, ch. 5, p. 24; thera of Rajagaha, ch. 29, p. 109; ch. 30, p. 116; ch. 31, pp. 121, 122.  
 Indapatta, city, ch. 89, v. 5.

**India** (*see also* Jambudipa), ch. 38, v. 86; ch. 44, vv. 71, 79, 94, 103, 127, 145, 154; ch. 47, vv. 6, 41, 42; ch. 49, v. 13; ch. 50, v. 12; ch. 59, v. 17; ch. 60, v. 19; ch. 62, v. 49; ch. 67, v. 18; ch. 70, vv. 2, 50; ch. 71, v. 24; ch. 72, vv. 135, 136; ch. 75, v. 175; ch. 76, vv. 26, 37, 79; ch. 84, v. 26; ch. 87, vv. 28, 62.

Indra, ch. 88, v. 121; ch. 96, v. 39.

Indra's gate of Pulatthi, ch. 73, v. 161.

**Irrigation**, chief periods; list of channels, tanks, and sluices, ch. 7, p. 32; ch. 10, p. 43; ch. 35, pp. 139, 141; ch. 37, pp. 151, 159; ch. 38, p. 165; ch. 41, vv. 99, 100; ch. 42, vv. 28, 34, 67; ch. 51, vv. 72, 73; ch. 60, vv. 48 to 53; ch. 68, vv. 7 to 55; ch. 79, vv. 23 to 60, 83, 84, 85; ch. 88, vv. 111 to 115.

Isibhumangana, cremation ground, ch. 20, p. 80.

Isipatana, temple, ch. 39, p. 109; vihara, ch. 73, v. 153; ch. 78, v. 83.

Issarasamanaka vihara, Issarasamanarama, or Isurumuniya; Bo tree planted, ch. 19, p. 77; origin of name, ch. 20, p. 79; ch. 25, pp. 139, 141; wall built, ch. 36, p. 144; repaired, ch. 39, v. 10.

Issariya, ch. 25, p. 97.

Itthiya Thera, ch. 12, p. 46; ch. 37, p. 153.

## J.

Jagad Vijaya or Jagad Vijaya Nayaka, commander, ch. 76, vv. 259, 297, 307, 317, 324, 337; ch. 77, vv. 4, 45, 60, 64, 71, 83.

Jagatipala, king of Lanka, ch. 56, v. 13; ch. 59, v. 23.

Jajjara or Deduru-oya, river, ch. 68, vv. 17, 37.

Jajjara-nijjhara, stream, ch. 79, v. 68.

Jallibava, tank, ch. 68, v. 47.

Jallura, tank, ch. 37, p. 151.

Jambela, weaver's village, ch. 41, v. 96.

Jambu, Tamil chief, ch. 25, p. 97.

**Jambudipa** (*see also* India), ch. 3, p. 9; ch. 5, pp. 15, 16, 17, 27, 28; ch. 6, p. 31; ch. 11, p. 46; ch. 14, p. 51; ch. 15, pp. 58, 59, 60, 61, 62; ch. 31, p. 118; ch. 37, pp. 160, 162; ch. 39, vv. 21, 46; ch. 52, v. 75; ch. 54, v. 16; ch. 57, v. 50; ch. 75, v. 28; ch. 87, v. 36.

Jambudoni, mountain and city, ch. 81, vv. 16, 29; temple built for the Tooth Relic, ch. 82, v. 8; ch. 83, v. 51; ch. 85, vv. 5, 90; ch. 88, v. 21; ch. 89, vv. 9, 12, 14, 17; ch. 90, vv. 30, 35; ch. 97, v. 62.

Jambukola, port, ch. 11, pp. 45, 46; ch. 18, p. 71; ch. 19, pp. 75, 77; ch. 20, p. 79; ch. 70, v. 72; ch. 72, v. 170; at Pulatthi, ch. 80, v. 22; vihara, ch. 20, p. 79; ch. 60, v. 60.

Jambukolakalena, vihara, ch. 60, v. 60.

Jamburantaragalla, vihara, ch. 42, v. 43.

Janapada, district and forest, ch. 66, v. 110; ch. 67, vv. 22, 53; ch. 70, vv. 87, 95, 97, 103; ch. 72, vv. 199, 200.

Janghabhara, garden, ch. 79, v. 10.

Jantu, king of Lanka, ch. 38, p. 162.

Jataka, ch. 5, p. 28; ch. 12, p. 48; ch. 27, p. 105; ch. 30, p. 116; ch. 73, v. 72; ch. 90, vv. 81, 83, 86; list of thirty-two, ch. 97, vv. 40 to 46; ch. 100, v. 257.

Jatila, sect, ch. 1, p. 4; ch. 30, p. 115.

Jaya, tank, ch. 10, p. 43.

Jaya Bahu I., king of Lanka, ch. 59, vv. 12, 44; ch. 60, v. 87; ch. 61, vv. 3, 6, 27; ch. 62, v. 1; Tamil chief, ch. 82, v. 27; ch. 83, v. 21; prince, ch. 87, v. 17; ch. 88, v. 19; II., king of Lanka, ch. 90, v. 105; III., king of Lanka, ch. 92, vv. 1, 34.

Jayaganga, channel (Yodi-ela), ch. 79, v. 59.

Jayamahalana, chief, ch. 69, v. 13.

Jayamangala, chant, ch. 29, p. 111.

- Jayankottana, village, ch. 76, v. 278.  
 Jayanta, king, ch. 15, pp. 60, 61.  
 Jayasena, king, ch. 2, p. 8; rock temple, ch. 49, v. 24.  
**Jayavaddhana** or **Jayavaddhana-kotta**, city, ch. 91, vv. 7, 16; ch. 93, v. 2.  
 Jeta, prince, ch. 1, p. 5; garden, ch. 1, pp. 5, 6, 7; vihara, ch. 1, p. 6; ch. 29, p. 109; ch. 30, p. 115; ch. 78, v. 32.  
**Jetavana**, vihara, ch. 37, p. 151; ch. 41, v. 40; cetiya replastered, ch. 41, vv. 95, 97, 98; ch. 42, vv. 31, 43, 66; ch. 44, vv. 98, 121; ch. 46, v. 23; ch. 49, v. 78; palace of many stories built, ch. 50, v. 65; ch. 52, v. 59; four parivenas built, ch. 54, v. 50; ch. 78, vv. 21, 24; height of thupa, ch. 78, v. 102; vihara at Pulatthi, ch. 78, vv. 32, 48; ch. 79, v. 50.  
 Jettha, queen, ch. 46, v. 27; or Jetthamula, month, ch. 13, p. 50; ch. 25, p. 98; ch. 90, p. 62.  
 Jetthamula (*see* Jettha).  
 Jettharama, convent, ch. 46, v. 27.  
 Jetthatissa I., king of Lanka, ch. 36, pp. 148, 149; ch. 37, p. 149; II., king of Lanka, ch. 37, p. 154; III., king of Lanka, ch. 44, vv. 28, 55, 61, 62, 70; raises army and marches on capital, ch. 44, vv. 86, 90, 91, 92; becomes king, ch. 44, v. 95; defeated by Sirisanghabodi, ch. 44, vv. 106, 107; commits suicide, ch. 44, vv. 112, 117.  
 Jetuttara, city, ch. 89, v. 2.  
 Jitagiri Santa, captain, ch. 72, v. 57.  
 Jivahatta son of Vijaya I. and Kuveni, ch. 7, p. 34.  
 Jivaka, physician, ch. 37, p. 156.  
 Jivamali, ferry, ch. 34, p. 94.  
 Joti, garden (*see* Jotivana).  
 Jotipala, elder, ch. 42, vv. 35, 46, 51, 60.  
 Jotivana, vihara, ch. 37, p. 152; or Joti, garden, ch. 15, p. 64; ch. 37, p. 151.  
 Jotiya, ch. 10, p. 43.

## K.

- Kaccha, river, ch. 35, p. 140; ferry, ch. 10, p. 41; ch. 23, p. 89; ch. 25, p. 97.  
 Kacchana, queen, ch. 2, p. 8.  
 Kacchavula, arama, ch. 49, v. 81.  
 Kadakkuda, warrior, ch. 70, v. 143; ch. 75, v. 185 (*see also* Lanka-pura).  
 Kadakkudiya Raja, ch. 76, v. 126.  
 Kadaligama, highway, ch. 60, v. 66.  
 Kadalinvata, ch. 48, v. 50.  
 Kadalipattagama, ch. 75, v. 50.  
 Kadalisena, village, Kehelsen or Kehel-lenava, ch. 86, v. 41.  
 Kadalivata, prince, ch. 90, v. 33.  
 Kadalladi-Nivata, ch. 44, v. 6.  
 ✓ Kadamba, river, ch. 7, p. 34; ch. 15, pp. 54, 57; ch. 22, p. 86; ch. 28, p. 106; ch. 34, p. 136; ch. 41, v. 61; ch. 51, v. 130; tree, ch. 15, p. 63; ch. 19, p. 77; forest, ch. 35, p. 142.  
 Kadambagona, vihara, ch. 48, v. 3.  
 ✓ Kadambapuppha, forest, ch. 33, p. 131.  
 Kadawata, korale (*see* Kandavagga).  
 Kaddura, village, ch. 70, v. 165.  
 Kaddura Vaddhamana, lake, ch. 79, v. 56.  
 Kadhiringani, ch. 57, v. 72; ch. 58, v. 36.  
 Kado-oya (*see* Kajjota).  
 Kahandavitthika, village, ch. 23, p. 89.  
 Kahalli, tank, ch. 79, v. 38.  
 ✓ Kajaragama or Kataragama, village, ch. 19, pp. 76, 77; ch. 45, v. 45; ch. 57, vv. 2, 67, 68, 70, 74; ch. 58, v. 5.



- Kakadipa, ch. 76, v. 58.  
 Kakala, village, ch. 83, v. 21.  
 Kakan Nadu or Coconada, ch. 76, v. 266.  
 Kakandaka, Brahman, ch. 4, p. 12.  
 Kakavanna (*see* Kakavanna Tissa).  
 Kakavanna Tissa, king of Rohana, ch. 15, p. 62; ch. 22, p. 84; ch. 23, pp. 89, 90; ch. 24, p. 93; ch. 27, p. 104.  
 Kakkhalavitthi, village, ch. 44, v. 99.  
 Kakkola, ch. 77, v. 2.  
 Kakudha, tank, ch. 15, p. 57.  
 Kakudhapali, ch. 15, p. 63.  
 Kakusandha, Buddha, ch. 1, p. 3.  
 Kala, Naga raja, ch. 31, pp. 118, 120; ch. 37, p. 160.  
 Kaladighavika, house of devotion, ch. 46, v. 46.  
 Kalagalla, village, ch. 90, v. 10.  
 Kalagiri or Kalupahana, ch. 72, v. 95.  
 Kalahai Nadu, ch. 76, v. 265.  
 Kalahanagara, town, ch. 10, p. 41.  
 Kalakanni Tissa, king of Lanka, ch. 34, p. 134.  
 Kalalahallika, tank, ch. 68, v. 49; ch. 70, vv. 73, 163.  
 Kalamattika, tank, ch. 36, p. 149.  
 Kalanadi (*see* Kaluganga).  
 Kalanaga, ch. 30, p. 115.  
 Kalanagara, race, ch. 80, v. 49.  
 Kalanda, vihara, ch. 34, p. 137; ch. 37, p. 151; arama, ch. 48, v. 71.  
 Kalapasada parivena, ch. 15, p. 65.  
 Kalapasanavapi, tank, ch. 37, p. 151.  
 Kalapilla, ch. 70, v. 325.  
 Kalarajanaka, king, ch. 2, p. 7.  
 Kalasela, statue of Buddha, ch. 38, p. 166.  
 Kalasena, Yakkha king, ch. 7, p. 33.  
 Kalasoka, king, ch. 4, pp. 11, 13, 14; ch. 5, p. 16.  
 Kalatittha or Kalutara, ch. 56, v. 13.  
 Kalavalli, tank, ch. 79, v. 38.  
 Kalavandi Nadalvar, Tamil chief, ch. 276, vv. 271, 275, 320; ch. 77, vv. 10, 57, 94.  
 Kalavandi Nadalvar Suradeva, Tamil chief, ch. 77, v. 13.  
 Kalavandiya Nadalvar, ch. 76, v. 143.  
**Kalavapi**, town, tank, river, and vihara, ch. 38, p. 165; ch. 38, vv. 93, 94, 113, 165; ch. 39, v. 38; ch. 42, v. 27; ch. 44, vv. 101, 104, 106; ch. 48, v. 91; flood gates strengthened, ch. 48, v. 148; ch. 61, v. 16; ch. 66, vv. 36, 51, 54; ch. 70, vv. 68, 86; fortress and bridge built, ch. 70, vv. 126, 127, 257; ch. 72, v. 197; tank repaired, ch. 79, v. 33; channel to Anuradhapura restored, ch. 79, v. 59; ch. 83, v. 32; great battle fought, ch. 72, vv. 204, 214, 215, 226, 228, 232.  
 Kalavela, fortune teller, ch. 8, p. 36; Yakkha, ch. 9, pp. 37, 38; ch. 10, p. 39; Yakkha, ch. 10, pp. 43, 44; Yakkha, ch. 37, p. 151.  
 Kalayanakannika, ch. 35, p. 137.  
 Kali, Yakkhini, ch. 7, p. 32; tank, ch. 68, v. 45.  
 Kalikala Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, vv. 217, 218.  
 Kalikara Sahicca Sabanna Pandita (*see* Parakamma Bahu II.). epithets.  
 Kalindi, channel, ch. 79, v. 55.  
**Kalinga**, country and race, ch. 6, p. 29; ch. 37, p. 154; ch. 42, v. 44; ch. 54, v. 57; ch. 59, vv. 29, 30; ch. 63, vv. 7, 9, 14; ch. 80, vv. 15, 18, 34, 57, 58.  
 Kalingabodhi, jataka, ch. 97, v. 45.  
 Kalinga Cakkavatti, ch. 54, v. 9.  
 Kalinga Magha (*see* Magha).  
 Kalinga Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 67, vv. 177, 217, 222, 225; ch. 77, v. 40; ch. 90, v. 32.  
 Kallagallika, tank, ch. 66, v. 49.

- Kallakka vellar, ch. 77, vv. 39, 50.  
 Kallakalena, vihara, ch. 33, p. 128.  
 Kallar, hosts, ch. 76, vv. 250, 263.  
 Kaluganga, Kalanadi, or Black River, ch. 48, v. 132; ch. 53, v. 20  
 ch. 86, vv. 41, 45.  
 Kalukarama, discourse, ch. 12, p. 48.  
 Kalula, village, ch. 49, v. 47.  
 Kalupahana (*see* Kalagiri).  
 Kalussa, village, ch. 49, v. 17.  
 Kalutara (*see* Kalatittha).  
 Kalyana, king, ch. 2, p. 7.  
**Kalyani**, kingdom and vihara; visited by Gotama Buddha, ch. 1, p. 67;  
 ch. 15, p. 61; province submerged by the sea, ch. 22, p. 84;  
 ch. 32, p. 126; ch. 36, p. 144; ch. 61, vv. 35, 39; ch. 72, v. 184;  
 ch. 81, v. 59; ch. 85, v. 65; ch. 91, v. 56.  
 Kalyanavati, queen, ch. 80, vv. 34, 35.  
 Kamandakotta, town, ch. 76, v. 183.  
 Kambavitthi Eastern Vihara, ch. 38, p. 165.  
 Kamboja or Cambodia, ch. 76, vv. 22, 35.  
 Kambugama, ch. 36, p. 144.  
 Kamburugamuwa (*see* Kammaragama).  
 Kammaradeva, pottery, ch. 15, p. 63.  
 Kammaragama, ch. 75, v. 50.  
 Kammatthana, ch. 5, p. 22.  
 Kammavaca, ch. 5, p. 25.  
 Kana, tank (*see* Kanavapi).  
 Kanagama, tank, ch. 79, v. 36.  
 Kanakadatta theri, ch. 15, p. 59.  
 Kanamula, ch. 72, v. 216.  
 Kanapaddanda, ch. 67, v. 40.  
 Kanasi Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 242.  
 Kanatalavana, ford, ch. 72, v. 52.  
 Kanavapi, channel, ch. 50, v. 72; or Kana, tank, ch. 51, v. 73; ch. 60,  
 v. 50; ch. 79, v. 34.  
 Kanci, city, ch. 88, v. 121.  
 Kancuki Nayaka, a commander, ch. 72, v. 91 (*see* also Rakkha Kancuki  
 Nayaka).  
 Kandambi Rayar, Cholian chieftain, ch. 77, vv. 18, 56, 81, 93.  
 Kandara vihara, ch. 33, p. 128.  
 Kandarahunaka, vihara, ch. 33, p. 129.  
 Kandaraji, ch. 42, v. 48.  
 Kandili Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 180.  
 Kandiyuru Nadalvar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 141.  
 Kandula, fisherman, ch. 22, p. 86; Dutthagamani's war elephant, ch.  
 22, p. 86; ch. 23, p. 88; ch. 24, pp. 93, 94; ch. 25, pp. 96, 97,  
 98, 99, 100; ch. 21, p. 119.  
 Kanduvethi, king, ch. 47, v. 7.  
 Kanduvetti, Tamil chief, ch. 77, v. 80.  
**Kandy** (*see* Sirivaddhana).  
 Kanga-kondakalappa Rayar, ch. 77, v. 75.  
 Kanga Kondappa Rayar, ch. 76, v. 183.  
 Kangakottana, fortress, ch. 76, vv. 186, 189.  
 Kangayar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, vv. 142, 264; ch. 77, v. 15.  
 Kangaga Rayar, ch. 76, v. 320.  
 Kanhavata, ch. 75, v. 178.  
 Kanijanu Tissa, Kanirajaor, or Tissa, king of Lanka, ch. 34, p. 136; ch.  
 35, pp. 137, 138.  
 Kanikaragalla-vapi, tank, ch. 68, v. 46.  
 Kanira, cave, ch. 35, p. 138.  
 Kaniraja (*see* Kanijanu Tissa).  
 Kanittha Tissa, king of Lanka, ch. 36, pp. 143, 144; ch. 37, p. 150.  
 Kankundiya, country, ch. 76, v. 132.

- Kannata, people, ch. 55, v. 12 ; ch. 60, vv. 24, 26 ; ch. 70, v. 230.
- Kannavaddhamana, mountain, ch. 1, p. 5.
- Kantaka, cetiya, ch. 49, v. 23.
- Kantakadvara-vataka, village, ch. 74, v. 85.
- Kantaka-petaka, district, ch. 69, v. 10.
- Kantakavana, ch. 74, v. 57.
- Kanthalai (see Gangatata).
- Kanthapitthi, village, ch. 49, v. 89.
- Kantika-pabbata, ch. 45, v. 59.
- Kapalanaga vihara, ch. 42, v. 65.
- Kapi, jataka, ch. 35, p. 138.
- Kapila, minister, ch. 36, p. 145 ; vihara, ch. 78, v. 96 ; ascetic, ch. 78, v. 97.
- Kapilavatthu, city, ch. 2, p. 8 ; ch. 30, p. 115 ; ch. 89, v. 5.
- Kapisisa, Tamil chief, ch. 25, p. 97 ; minister, ch. 33, p. 131.
- Kapittha, village, ch. 23, p. 92 ; tree, ch. 29, p. 108.
- Kappagama, house, ch. 47, v. 64 ; ch. 54, v. 51.
- Kappagallaka, village, ch. 55, v. 12.
- Kappakandara, village and river, ch. 23, p. 91 ; ch. 24, p. 94 ; ch. 32, p. 126.
- Kapallakkhanda, ch. 35, p. 139.
- Kappalapura, ch. 35, p. 140.
- Kapparukkha, tree, ch. 73, vv. 86, 93.
- Kappincimpekula, ch. 76, v. 79.
- Kappura, parivena, ch. 45, v. 29.
- Kappuramulayatana, vihara, ch. 60, v. 84.
- Karaganga, river, ch. 79, v. 25, 58.
- Karamba Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 141.
- Karapitthi, ch. 44, v. 50.
- Karavalagiri, ch. 72, v. 168.
- Karehera, ch. 44, v. 8.
- Karinda, river, ch. 32, p. 124.
- Karindaka, mountain, ch. 41, v. 45.
- Karisa, measure, ch. 10, p. 40.
- Karumbulatta Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 222.
- Kasa, mountain, ch. 10, p. 40 ; ch. 25, p. 98.
- Kasagalla, vihara, ch. 60, v. 61.
- Kasagama, village, ch. 45, v. 28.
- Kasalla, tank, ch. 68, v. 49.
- Kasi, land, ch. 5, p. 21 ; city, ch. 41, v. 37.
- Kasikhanda, district, ch. 41, v. 101.
- Kasmira, country, ch. 12, p. 47 ; ch. 29, p. 109.
- Kasmira Ghandara, country, ch. 12, p. 46.
- Kassapa, Buddha, ch. 1, p. 3 ; ch. 15, p. 60 ; ch. 27, p. 104 ; ch. 1, p. 4 ; thera, ch. 12, p. 48.
- Kassapa I.**, king of Lanka, birth, ch. 38, v. 80 ; rebels and seizes throne, ch. 38, vv. 84, 85, 88 ; builds citadel on Sigiri rock, ch. 39, vv. 1, 8, 11 ; defeat and suicide, ch. 39, vv. 24 to 27, vv. 44, 45, 59 ; prince, son of king Upatissa, ch. 41, vv. 8, 11, 15, 18, 20 ; commits suicide, ch. 41, v. 23 ; II., king of Lanka, ch. 44, v. 125 ; destroys Thuparama, ch. 44, v. 138 ; defeats Dathopatissa and rules Lanka, ch. 44, vv. 145, 153, 154 ; repents and rebuilds Thuparama, ch. 45, v. 1 ; ch. 47, v. 2 ; ch. 57, v. 4 ; III., or Khattiya Kassapa, king of Lanka, ch. 48, vv. 20, 32 ; vihara (see Kassapagiri, vihara) ; prince, son of Mahinda V. (see Vikkama Bahu) ; governor, ch. 50, vv. 6, 25, 28, 46, 47 ; sub-king, ch. 50, v. 54 ; ch. 52, vv. 1, 7 ; IV., king of Lanka, ch. 51, vv. 18, 91, 93, 98, 102 ; ch. 52, v. 1 ; V., son of the twice-crowned queen, ch. 52, vv. 37, 82 ; prince, son of Sena VI., ch. 54, v. 69 ; or Kesadhatu, ch. 57, vv. 65, 67, 70, 72, 74, 75 ; ch. 58, v. 33 ; chief of India, ch. 76, v. 26.

- Kassapagiri, vihara, Kassapa, vihara, or Kassapagiri-arama, ch. 44, v. 98 ; ch. 45, v. 27 ; ch. 48, v. 24.
- Kassapa Rajaka, vihara, ch. 50, v. 81.
- Kassapa Sena, vihara, ch. 52, v. 17.
- Kassapitthi Dhatusena, vihara, ch. 38, p. 165.
- Kassapiya, schism, ch. 5, p. 15.
- Katadorava, ch. 74, v. 165.
- Katagama, ch. 61, v. 16.
- Kataka, village, ch. 46, v. 12.
- Katandhakara, monastery, ch. 45, v. 3.
- Kataragama (*see* Kajaragama).
- Kathina, robes, ch. 44, v. 48 ; ch. 85, vv. 99, 101, 105, 108 ; ch. 86, vv. 47, 48 ; ch. 91, vv. 23, 34 ; ch. 100, v. 133 ; supplement, v. 15.
- Katigama, tank, ch. 79, v. 34.
- Katiyagama, ch. 70, v. 67.
- Kattala, village, ch. 77, v. 51.
- Katthahala, parivena, ch. 30, p. 113.
- Katthantanagara, ch. 51, v. 73.
- Kattika, month, ch. 12, p. 46 ; ch. 17, pp. 67, 68 ; ch. 18, p. 73.
- Kattunaru, tank, ch. 60, v. 49 ; ch. 68, v. 46.
- Katuvandu, ch. 72, v. 222.
- Kaveri, channel, ch. 79, v. 56.
- Kayasatthi, elder, ch. 90, v. 92.
- Kehela, tank, ch. 35, p. 141 ; village, ch. 44, v. 120.
- Kehellenava (*see* Kadalisenā).
- Kehelsen (*see* Kadalisenā).
- Keheta, village, ch. 44, v. 99.
- Kelasa, vihara, ch. 29, p. 110 ; ch. 32, p. 126 ; mountain, ch. 68, v. 41 ; ch. 73, vv. 70, 114 ; ch. 76, v. 120 ; ch. 78, v. 81 ; ch. 89, v. 45.
- Kelivasa, tank, ch. 35, p. 141.
- Kelivata, district, ch. 30, p. 113 ; ch. 42, v. 19.
- Kerala, race, ch. 53, v. 9 ; ch. 55, vv. 5, 12 ; ch. 69, v. 18 ; ch. 70, v. 230 ; ch. 74, v. 44 ; ch. 80, vv. 61, 76 ; ch. 81, v. 4 ; ch. 83, v. 21.
- Keralasiha Muttara, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 143 ; ch. 77, v. 7.
- Kesadhatu (*see* Hair relic) ; (*see* Kassapa or Dandanatha) ; rank, ch. 70, v. 19 ; ch. 72, v. 90 ; ch. 75, vv. 22, 77 ; ch. 76, vv. 257, 259, 274 ; Nayaka, rank, ch. 70, v. 280.
- Kosadhatuvansa, book, ch. 39, vv. 49, 56.
- Ketaka, leaf sannas, ch. 33, p. 130.
- Kavatta Gambhira, village, ch. 45, v. 58.
- Khadirali, vihara, ch. 45, v. 55.
- Khajjanīyaka, discourse, ch. 15, p. 64.
- Khajjuraka Vaddhamana, tank, ch. 67, v. 39.
- Khajjota or Kado-oya, river, ch. 86, v. 22.
- Khallatanaga, king of Lanka, ch. 33, p. 129.
- Khandadeva Malava Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, vv. 211, 213.
- Khandamalava Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 190.
- Khandaraji, tank and vihara, ch. 37, p. 159.
- Khandasima, ch. 78, v. 64 ; Malaka, ch. 78, v. 72.
- Khandavagga or Kadawat, korale, district, ch. 75, vv. 122, 125.
- Khandavara, family, ch. 80, v. 38.
- Khandhaka, ch. 16, p. 66 ; ch. 36, p. 146.
- Khandhavarapitthi, ch. 25, p. 97.
- Khandigama, gorge, ch. 70, vv. 217, 219.
- Khanjadeva, warrior, ch. 23, pp. 88, 91, 92.
- Khanu, Tamil chief, ch. 25, p. 97 ; tank, ch. 37, p. 151.
- Khanugama, village, ch. 25, p. 97.
- Kharapatta, ch. 32, p. 123.
- Kharavittha-vilatta, tank, ch. 68, v. 48.
- Khattiya, race, ch. 12, p. 48 ; ch. 73, v. 137 ; Kassapa (*see* Kassapa III.).

- Khema Raja, ch. 15, p. 58.  
 Khemarama, ch. 25, p. 96.  
 Khemavati nagara, ch. 15, p. 58.  
 Khiragama, village, ch. 74, v. 164; ch. 79, v. 72.  
 Khira vapi, village, ch. 66, v. 85.  
 Kholakkhiya, statue, ch. 49, v. 15.  
 Khudda-kankenda Rayar, ch. 76, v. 173.  
 Khudda Parinda, king of Lanka, ch. 38, p. 164.  
 Khuddatissa, thera, ch. 32, p. 126.  
 Khudda Valika, ch. 88, v. 24.  
 Khudda vapi, tank, ch. 79, v. 29.  
 Khujjamadhula, ch. 15, p. 63.  
 Khujjasobhita, thera, ch. 4, p. 14.  
 Kidabbika, Naga princess, ch. 1, p. 5.  
 Khimbila, village, ch. 46, v. 12.  
 Kilakara, garden, ch. 79, v. 12.  
 Kilakaruyyana, sluice, ch. 79, v. 45.  
 Kila-mandapa, hall, ch. 73, v. 117.  
 Kila-mangala, district, ch. 76, v. 212; Nadalvar, Tamil chief, ch. 77, v. 81.  
 Kile Nilaya, city, ch. 77, v. 84.  
 Kincaratta Rayar, Cholian chief, ch. 77, vv. 18, 56.  
 King's gate of Pulatthi, ch. 73, v. 160.  
 Kinjakkha, stones, ch. 34, p. 136.  
 Kinsuka-vatthu, village, ch. 74, v. 75.  
 Kirati, fortress, ch. 70, v. 165.  
 Kira vapi, tank, ch. 68, v. 48.  
 Kirinda, village, ch. 74, v. 97.  
 Kisa, king, ch. 15, p. 61.  
 Kitta, tank, ch. 60, v. 50.  
 Kittaggabodhi, prince, ch. 49, v. 72; ch. 50, v. 50; governor, ch. 51, v. 94.  
 Kittakandaka, tank, ch. 68, v. 45.  
 Kitti, village, ch. 23, p. 90; princess, ch. 50, v. 60; ch. 51, vv. 16, 94; queen, ch. 54, v. 50; nobleman, ch. 55, vv. 26, 31; usurps throne and reigns for seven days, ch. 56, v. 7; ch. 57, v. 59; prince (see Vijaya Bahu I.); chief of the army, ch. 61, v. 41; commander, ch. 72, v. 195; ch. 74, vv. 89, 110, 119, 145, 180; ch. 76, v. 60; usurper, ch. 80, v. 30; Adikari (see Kitti Sankha); Bhandara Potthaki, ch. 72, v. 125; Jivita Potthaki, commander, ch. 74, v. 89; Kesadhatu, ch. 76, vv. 259, 274; Lankadikari (see Kitti Sankha); Lankadinatha (see Rakkha Lankadinatha); Nissanka, king of Lanka, ch. 80, vv. 18, 28, 29, 34; Potthaki, commander, ch. 72, vv. 59, 240; Sankha, commander, Kitti Adikari or Kitti Lankadikari, ch. 70, vv. 278, 283, 300, 316; ch. 72, vv. 53, 155, 171; ch. 74, v. 137; Sena, king of Lanka, ch. 41, v. 4; Sirimegha, king of Lanka, ch. 41, vv. 65, 90; Sirimegha, minor king in Lanka, birth, ch. 59, v. 42; marriage: ch. 59, v. 44; ch. 61, vv. 22, 23, 27; ch. 63, v. 2; rebels against Gaja Bahu, ch. 63, v. 20; defeated, ch. 63, vv. 34, 43; ch. 64, vv. 18, 25; ch. 66, v. 57; ch. 67, vv. 16, 55, 60, 83; dies, ch. 67, v. 88; ch. 70, v. 224; ch. 73, v. 136; Sirimegha, prince, ch. 64, v. 25; ch. 72, vv. 336, 344.  
 Kittissiri Rajasinha, king of Lanka, ch. 99, v. 11; makes war on the Hollanders, ch. 99, v. 116; defeats them, ch. 99, v. 140; revives Buddhism, ch. 99, v. 174; sends to Siam for priests, ch. 100, v. 59; builds, ch. 100, vv. 181 to 306; Kittirajavaluka, village, ch. 75, v. 17.  
 Kocalla, laws, ch. 64, v. 3.  
 Kocallasatttha, book, ch. 70, v. 55.  
 Kohomba, village, ch. 70, v. 320.  
 Kokavata, district and tank, ch. 37, p. 151, ch. 48, v. 2.

- Kolabhinna, river, ch. 90, v. 11.  
 Kolamba, tank, ch. 79, v. 83.  
 Kolamba or Colombo, ch. 94, v. 2 ; ch. 95, v. 16 ; supplement, v. 28.  
 Kolambagama, tank, ch. 35, p. 141.  
 Kolambahalaka, village, ch. 25, p. 100.  
 Kolamba-kalaka, vihara, ch. 21, p. 81.  
 Kolambalaka, ch. 33, p. 129.  
 Kola vapi, tank, ch. 44, v. 69.  
 Koliya, ch. 31, p. 118.  
 Kolonna, korale (*see* Atthasahassa).  
 Kolura, ch. 76, v. 132.  
 Koluvukkotta, ch. 76, v. 173.  
 Koluvuru, ch. 76, v. 131.  
 Komba, officer, ch. 70, v. 60.  
 Konagama or Konagamana, Buddha, ch. 1, p. 3 ; ch. 15, p. 58.  
 Kondanamika, Yakkhini queen, ch. 7, p. 33.  
 Kondangulika kedara, ch. 70, v. 221.  
 Kondanna, Buddha, ch. 1, p. 3.  
 Kondivata, ch. 50, v. 30.  
 Konduruva, village, ch. 72, v. 264.  
 Kongamangala Nadalvar, Tamil chief, ch. 77, v. 80.  
 Kongu, country, ch. 76, vv. 145, 292 ; ch. 78, vv. 43, 44.  
 Konta Disanayaka, general, ch. 70, v. 293.  
 Kosakavagga, district, ch. 70, vv. 26, 29.  
 Kosala, ch. 82, v. 29.  
 Kosambi, city, ch. 4, p. 12 ; ch. 29, p. 109.  
 Kota, village, ch. 24, p. 93 ; ch. 25, p. 97 ; in India, ch. 75, v. 175 ;  
     Tamil chief, ch. 25, p. 97.  
 Koti, mountain, ch. 23, pp. 90, 91.  
 Kotipabbata vihara, ch. 22, p. 84 ; ch. 35, p. 143.  
 Kotipassavana vihara, ch. 37, p. 160 ; ch. 38, p. 165.  
 Kotmale (*see* Kotthumala).  
 Kotthabaddha, anicut and district, ch. 78, vv. 17, 31.  
 Kotthakabaddhanijjhara, tank, ch. 79, v. 29.  
 Kotthagama, village, ch. 49, v. 16.  
 Kotthaka, district, ch. 32, p. 124.  
 Kotthasaraka, village, ch. 83, v. 21.  
 Kotthivala, district, ch. 23, p. 89.  
 Kotthumala or Kotmale, mountains, ch. 81, vv. 19, 25.  
 Kovilara, ch. 48, v. 121.  
 Kshatriya race, ch. 67, v. 91.  
 Kubbugama (*see* Kumbugama).  
 Kububbandhana, ch. 34, p. 137.  
 Kubulagalla, ch. 58, v. 37.  
 Kudayamuttu Rayar, ch. 76, vv. 95, 180.  
 Kuddala-mandala, village, ch. 75, v. 16.  
 Kuddanaga, king of Lanka, ch. 36, p. 144.  
 Kukkuta, or Kukkutagiri, parivena, ch. 36, p. 143 ; ch. 37, p. 150.  
 Kukkutagiri (*see* Kukkuta parivena).  
 Kukkutarama, ch. 5, p. 21.  
 Kukuta, river, ch. 30, p. 116.  
 Kulasekhara, king, besieges king of Pandu in Madhura, ch. 76,  
     vv. 79, 82, 86 ; war with the Sinhalese, ch. 76, v. 128 ; com-  
     mands in person, ch. 76, vv. 137, 157, 161 ; discomfited and  
     flies, ch. 76, vv. 167, 170, 174, 199, 226 ; regathers his forces,  
     ch. 76, vv. 292, 319, 325 ; escapes with difficulty, ch. 76, v. 333 ;  
     ch. 77, vv. 1, 4 ; rallies forces and renews war, ch. 77, vv. 32,  
     42, 46, 54, 63, 66, 68 ; forms alliance with king of Chola,  
     ch. 77, vv. 70, 73, 91 ; crushingly defeated, ch. 77, v. 97 ; king  
     of Pandiya, ch. 90, v. 47.  
 Kulatissa, vihara, ch. 36, p. 144.  
 Kulattha, tank, ch. 25, p. 99.

- Kulumbala, vihara, ch. 33, p. 128.  
 Kulumbari-Kannika, ch. 23, p. 90.  
 Kumara, Yakkha, ch. 7, p. 35; god, ch. 57, vv. 7, 10; Dhatusena, king of Lanka, ch. 41, v. 1.  
 Kumarasena, ch. 38, p. 165.  
 Kumarasiha, prince, ch. 95, v. 23; ch. 96, v. 4.  
 Kumba, Tamil chief, ch. 25, p. 97.  
 Kumbagama, ch. 25, p. 97.  
 Kumbalaka, tank, ch. 37, p. 151.  
 Kumbalavata, ch. 15, p. 63.  
 Kumbhanda, temple, ch. 10, p. 43; Nigantha, ch. 10, p. 43.  
 Kumbhandakas, ch. 12, p. 47.  
 Kumbhigallaka, vihara, ch. 35, p. 141.  
 Kumbhila-sobbha tank, ch. 60, v. 51; ch. 79, v. 34.  
 Kumbhilaka Tissa, thera, ch. 33, pp. 130, 131.  
 Kumbhila-vanaka, river, ch. 68, v. 33.  
 Kumbokata, slave girl, ch. 10, p. 39.  
 Kumbugama or Kubbugama, ch. 75, vv. 154, 170, 177.  
 Kunappunalur, ch. 76, v. 133.  
 Kundala, Brahmin, ch. 23, p. 89.  
 Kundasala, suburb of Kandy, ch. 97, v. 35; ch. 100, v. 218.  
 Kundayan-neka, ch. 76, v. 180.  
 Kundukala, island, ch. 76, vv. 102, 123.  
 Kunjara, elephant, ch. 15, p. 63.  
 Kunkuma, ch. 32, p. 123.  
 Kuntakinnari, fabulous animal, ch. 5, p. 26.  
 Kuntamalaka, ch. 15, p. 63.  
 Kuntanali, ch. 36, p. 145.  
 Kuntara, race, ch. 76, vv. 251, 263.  
 Kuntavara (*see* Kuntara).  
 Kupayatthika, relic, ch. 19, p. 77.  
 Kupayatthihapanayara, apartment, ch. 19, p. 77.  
 Kuravaka-galla, ch. 75, v. 140.  
 Kurumba Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 77, v. 15.  
 Kurumbandankali, stronghold, ch. 76, v. 160.  
 Kurummalatta Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 141.  
 Kurunda, tank and vihara, ch. 42, v. 15.  
 Kurundankundi, ch. 76, vv. 239, 270.  
 Kurundapasaka, vihara, ch. 33, p. 129.  
 Kurundapillaka, ch. 46, v. 21.  
 Kurundi, country, ch. 83, v. 21; ch. 88, v. 64.  
 Kurundiya, vihara, ch. 60, v. 60.  
**Kurunegala** (*see* Hatthigiri).  
 Kuruvinda, stores, ch. 29, p. 108.  
 Kusa, jataka, ch. 97, v. 43.  
 Kusavati, city, ch. 2, p. 7.  
 Kusinara, city, ch. 2, p. 9; ch. 30, p. 116; vihara, ch. 73, v. 153; ch. 78, v. 88.  
 Kusumarama, supplement, v. 8.  
 Kusumi, port, ch. 76, v. 60.  
 Kutali, vihara, ch. 22, p. 84.  
 Kutatissa, vihara, ch. 51, v. 75.  
 Kuthara, chief, ch. 67, v. 61.  
 Kuthari, vihara, ch. 39, v. 21.  
 Kutimbika, ch. 24, p. 94; ch. 32, p. 126.  
 Kutiyangan, village, ch. 23, p. 91.  
 Kuttaddhara, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 185.  
 Kuttanda, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 193.  
 Kuttapitiya, village, ch. 100, v. 228.  
 Kuveni, Vijaya's first wife, ch. 7, pp. 32, 34, 35.  
 Kuvera, ch. 39, v. 5; ch. 41, v. 103; ch. 80, v. 5; ch. 87, v. 31; gate of Pulatthi, ch. 73, v. 161.  
 Kyanagama, ch. 70, vv. 283, 300; ch. 72, v. 240, 298.

## L

Labhiya Vasabha or Vasabha, warrior, ch. 23, pp. 88, 92.

Labugama, ch. 10, p. 42.

Labujagama or Delgamuwa, ch. 94, v. 12.

Labujamandaka, village, ch. 90, v. 87.

Laggala (*see* Lankapabbata).

Lahulla, village, ch. 70, v. 214.

Lajjika, village, ch. 42, v. 23.

Lajjitissa, king of Lanka, ch. 33, pp. 128, 129; hall, ch. 33, p. 128.

Lakkhnyyana, garden, ch. 79, vv. 4, 49.

Lala, land of, ch. 6, pp. 30, 31; ch. 7, p. 32.

Lambakanna, race, rebel against Panaga and rule the country for three years, ch. 35, pp. 138, 139, 140; ch. 36, p. 145; ch. 39, v. 44; ch. 69, v. 13; ch. 74, v. 216; ch. 77, vv. 27, 28.

**Lanka** inhabited by Yakkhas, ch. 1, pp. 4, 7; ch. 5, pp. 15, 25; arrival of Vijaya, ch. 6, p. 31; ch. 7, p. 32; Sinhalese conquer the aborigines, ch. 7, pp. 33, 34; ch. 8, pp. 35, 36; settlements of various princes, ch. 9, pp. 37, 38; ch. 10, p. 44; ch. 11, pp. 44, 45, 46; ch. 12, p. 46; ch. 13, pp. 49, 50; ch. 14, pp. 52, 54; former names, ch. 15, pp. 57 to 61, 65; ch. 17, pp. 67, 69; ch. 18, p. 71; island bestowed on the Bo-tree, ch. 19, pp. 75, 78; ch. 20, pp. 79, 80; ch. 22, p. 86; ch. 25, pp. 98, 99; ch. 26, p. 102; ch. 31, pp. 118, 119, 121, 122; ch. 32, p. 125; ch. 35, p. 139; ch. 36, pp. 143, 145; ch. 37, pp. 153, 154; overrun by Tamils, ch. 38, pp. 163, 164, 165; ch. 42, v. 61; ch. 44, v. 44; ch. 47, v. 36; desolated by Pandians, ch. 50, v. 36; ch. 52, vv. 37, 49, 60, 70, 71, 78, 82; ch. 53, vv. 7, 13, 28; tanks and viharas restored, ch. 53, vv. 32, 34, 39, 46, 49; ch. 54, vv. 1, 8, 10, 16, 36; Cholians conquer, ch. 55, vv. 14, 15, 21, 34; ch. 56, v. 11; ch. 57, vv. 14, 26, 33, 36, 38, 39, 44, 51; ch. 58, vv. 25, 26, 35, 58; ch. 59, vv. 1, 6, 15, 22, 24, 39; ch. 60, vv. 8, 44, 86; ch. 61, vv. 4, 38, 39; chaos, ch. 61, v. 72; ch. 62, v. 49; ch. 63, v. 12; ch. 64, v. 27; ch. 67, v. 93; ch. 68, v. 21; ch. 69, vv. 4, 28; ch. 71, v. 24; ch. 73, v. 91; ch. 74, vv. 102, 106, 246; commerce with Ramanna, ch. 76, vv. 10, 11, 16, 21, 24, 33, 35, 58, 68, 73, 75, 79, 80, 106, 108, 208; ch. 78, vv. 1, 55; ch. 79, v. 86; ch. 80, vv. 1, 3, 8, 38, 48, 53; despoiled by people of Kalinga, ch. 80, vv. 55, 58, 60, 73; ch. 81, v. 21; revival of literature, ch. 81, vv. 43, 70, 78, 79; ch. 82, vv. 5, 17, 19; ch. 83, vv. 1, 9, 35; invaded by Malays, ch. 83, vv. 40, 49; period of prosperity, ch. 84, vv. 6, 25, 27; ch. 85, vv. 22, 97, 103, 110, 113; ch. 86, v. 2; great famine, ch. 87, vv. 1, 2, 4, 10, 37, 62, 68, 71, 74; ch. 88, vv. 28, 76, 104; ch. 89, v. 14; ch. 90, vv. 1, 34, 38, 50, 55, 84; ch. 91, v. 20; ch. 93, v. 16; ch. 94, vv. 4, 9, 15; ch. 95, v. 27; ch. 96, vv. 33, 36; ch. 97, vv. 3, 24, 52, 64; chs. 98, 99, 100 *passim*; and supplement, v. 2.

Lanka, vihara, ch. 21, p. 81.

Lankadikari, office, ch. 70, v. 278.

Lankadinatha (*see* Rakkha Lankanatha).

Lankagiri, chief, ch. 70, v. 88; ch. 72, v. 60.

Lankamahalaṇa, chief, ch. 69, v. 12.

Lankapabbata or Laggala, district, ch. 66, v. 80.

Lankapura, city, ch. 7, pp. 33, 34; Lankavidu, Lankapura Dandanatha, or Kadak-kuda, general, ch. 70, v. 218; ch. 72, vv. 71, 256, 305; ch. 74, v. 180; commands Sinhalese forces in war, with king Kulasekhara in India, ch. 76, vv. 82 to 337; ch. 77, vv. 3 to 102; commander, ch. 75, vv. 184, 185, 188; Dandanatha (*see* Lankapura).

Lanka-tilaka, image of Buddha, ch. 78, vv. 54, 56, 65; garden, ch. 79, v. 8; monastery, ch. 91, v. 30.

Lankavidu (*see* Lankapura).



- Lavarama, vihara, ch. 49, v. 77.  
 Licchavi, princes, ch. 99, v. 100.  
 Lilavati, queen of Vijaya Bahu I., ch. 59, vv. 23, 26; princess, ch. 59, vv. 28, 50; princess, daughter of Sirivallabha, ch. 62, v. 3; queen of Lanka, ch. 80, vv. 31, 46, 50.  
 Lion, ancestor of Vijaya I., ch. 6, pp. 29, 30, 31; ch. 7, p. 33; gate of Pulatthi, ch. 73, v. 160.  
 Loha, statue, ch. 49, v. 17.  
 Lohadvara, vihara, ch. 37, p. 160.  
 Lohakumbhi, hell, ch. 4, p. 13.  
**Lohapasada, Lohamahapasada, or Brazen Palace**, ch. 15, p. 65; ch. 27, p. 103; plan obtained from Tavatinsa heaven, ch. 27, p. 104; description of interior, ch. 27, p. 105; ch. 32, p. 123; cost of building, ch. 32, pp. 124, 125; destroyed by fire and rebuilt, ch. 33, p. 128; thirty-two edifices built around it, ch. 33, p. 129; repaired, ch. 34, p. 134; ch. 35, p. 137; rebuilt five stories high, ch. 36, pp. 144, 145; rearranged, ch. 36, p. 148; raised to seven stories, ch. 36, p. 149; pulled down, ch. 37, p. 150; again rebuilt, ch. 37, p. 152; repaired, ch. 38, p. 165; ch. 42, vv. 20, 53, 60; ch. 46, v. 30; re-roofed, ch. 47, v. 65; ch. 51, v. 69; ch. 54, v. 4; repaired by order of Parakkama Bahu I., ch. 74, v. 10; entirely rebuilt, ch. 79, v. 107.  
 Lohitavahakhanda, field of battle, ch. 10, p. 41.  
 Loka, or Lokissara, king of Lanka, ch. 57, vv. 1, 45, 55, 58, 63.  
 Loka, prince, ch. 57, v. 29; Loka, surnamed Kesadhatu, ch. 72, v. 90; ch. 75, v. 77; ch. 76, vv. 257, 328, 331.  
 Lokagalla, village, ch. 74, vv. 79, 82, 85, 168.  
 Lokagalla Vikkama, or Lokagalla, commander, ch. 72, v. 256; ch. 75, v. 141.  
 Lokajitvana, officer, ch. 70, v. 29.  
 Lokanatha, princess, ch. 59, vv. 31, 45.  
 Lokantarika, hell, ch. 34, p. 133.  
 Loka vivarana, miracle, ch. 5, p. 24.  
 Lokissara (*see* Loka, king); king of Lanka, ch. 80, v. 47.  
 Lokita, princess, ch. 57, v. 28; princess, daughter of Bodhi, ch. 57, v. 41.  
 Lotus marshes, ch. 22, p. 85; ch. 23, p. 89; bath, ch. 78, v. 46.  
 Lumbini, park, ch. 51, v. 11.

## M.

- Maccha-tittha, ch. 48, v. 24.  
 Maccutthala, ch. 58, v. 36.  
 Madagu, tank, ch. 79, v. 38.  
 Madda, land, ch. 8, p. 36.  
 Madelgasvanaya (*see* Mahalabujagaccha).  
 Madhava Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 77, vv. 77, 79.  
 Madhuka, tree, ch. 44, v. 18.  
 Madhukammava, prince, ch. 59, v. 46.  
 Madhuka-venaganthi, ch. 70, v. 326.  
 Madhupadapa, port, ch. 83, v. 21.  
**Madhura**, city, ch. 7, p. 34; sacked and burnt by the Sinhalese, ch. 51, v. 33; besieged by Kulasekhara, ch. 76, vv. 79, 86, 201; ch. 77, vv. 4, 11, 24, 38, 68, 83, 84; ch. 88, v. 121; ch. 92, v. 28; ch. 96, v. 42; ch. 97, vv. 3, 24.  
 Madhurakkara, ch. 77, v. 2.  
 Madhuram-manavira, or Manavira Madhura, fortress, ch. 76, vv. 217, 218, 309.  
 Madhutthala, vihara, ch. 60, v. 59.  
 Madhutthali, stronghold, ch. 75, v. 150.  
 Magasira, month, ch. II, pp. 44, 46; ch. 19, pp. 74, 75.

- Magha or Kalinga Magha, king of Lanka, ch. 80, vv. 57, 60, 73, 79 ;  
ch. 81, vv. 1, 9 ; ch. 82, v. 27 ; ch. 83, vv. 21, 40.
- Magadha, land, ch. 1, p. 4 ; ch. 6, p. 30 ; ch. 30, p. 115 ; ch. 37,  
pp. 160, 161, 162.
- Maha-angana, ch. 15, p. 63 ; ch. 19, p. 77.
- Maha-arittha (*see* Arittha).
- Maha-asana, hall, ch. 35, p. 143.
- Maha-Brahma, ch. 4, p. 13 ; ch. 30, p. 115.
- Mahabyaggha, thera, ch. 32, p. 126.
- Mahacula (*see* Mahacula Mahatissa).
- Mahacula Mahatissa, Mahacula, or Mahaculika, king of Lanka, ch. 33,  
p. 129 ; ch. 34, pp. 133, 134.
- Mahadaragalla, tank, ch. 37, v. 151 ; ch. 60, v. 51 ; ch. 79, v. 32.
- Mahadaragiri, village, ch. 44, v. 96.
- Mahadathika Mahanaga, king of Lanka, ch. 34, pp. 134, 136 ; ch. 35,  
p. 137.
- Mahadatta, vihara, ch. 38, p. 165 ; tank, ch. 79, v. 36.
- Mahadattika, tank, ch. 60, v. 48.
- Mahadeva, thera, ch. 5, p. 25 ; ch. 12, pp. 46, 47 ; thera, Buddha's  
disciple, ch. 15, p. 58 ; sage, ch. 29, p. 109 ; minister, ch. 18,  
p. 71 ; thera, ch. 36, p. 146 ; minister, ch. 50, p. 80 ; rattan-  
kurava, vihara, ch. 41, v. 101.
- Maha Dhammarakkhita, thera, ch. 5, p. 23 ; ch. 12, p. 48 ; thera of  
Yona, ch. 29, p. 109.
- Maha Dhammakathi, thera, ch. 37, p. 158.
- Maha Dhammakuthi of Nagasala, ch. 45, v. 2.
- Mahadipa, ch. 15, p. 63.
- Mahagalla, ch. 44, v. 3 ; ch. 58, v. 43.
- Mahagallaka, tank, ch. 37, p. 151 ; ch. 45, v. 27 ; ch. 68, vv. 34, 36,  
43 ; ch. 79, v. 68.
- Mahagama**, town and district, ch. 22, pp. 83, 86 ; birthplace of Duttha-  
gamani, ch. 22, p. 87 ; ch. 23, p. 91 ; ch. 24, pp. 93, 94, 95 ;  
ch. 25, p. 96 ; ch. 35, p. 141 ; ch. 36, p. 144 ; ch. 37, p. 151 ;  
ch. 45, vv. 42, 70 ; ch. 51, v. 119 ; ch. 60, v. 56 ; ch. 74, v. 159 ;  
ch. 75, vv. 129, 135, 141.
- Mahagamani, tank, ch. 36, p. 143.
- Mahaheli, tank, ch. 60, v. 48.
- Mahajanaka, jataka, ch. 97, v. 41.
- Mahakala, king of Nagas, ch. 5, p. 19 ; ch. 31, p. 121.
- Mahakanda, Tamil, ch. 46, v. 23.
- Mahakanda, parivena, ch. 46, v. 23.
- Mahakandara, river, ch. 8, p. 36.
- Mahakanha, jataka, ch. 97, v. 41.
- Maha Kassapa, thera, president of the first convocation on religion,  
ch. 3, pp. 9, 10, 11 ; ch. 5, pp. 15, 29 ; ch. 30, p. 116 ; ch. 31,  
p. 118 ; ch. 85, v. 82 ; thera, ch. 78, vv. 6, 16, 59.
- Mahakhetta, ch. 75, v. 52.
- Mahakirala-vapi, tank, ch. 68, v. 46.
- Mahakottha, Tamil chief, ch. 25, p. 96.
- Mahalabujagaccha or Madelgasvanaya, forest, ch. 86, vv. 49, 54.
- Mahalana, general, ch. 72, v. 204 ; Kitti, king of Lanka, ch. 56, v. 8.
- Mahalekha, monastery, ch. 48, v. 135.
- Mahalekhaka-pabbata, ch. 52, v. 33.
- Mahalla-rajā, house, ch. 44, v. 120.
- Mahalla Naga, king of Lanka, ch. 35, p. 143 ; ch. 36, p. 143.
- Maha Mahinda (*see* Mahinda) ; Bahu, parivena, ch. 85, v. 63.
- Maha Mallaka, convent, ch. 54, v. 47.
- Maha Malla Udaya, chief captain, ch. 54, vv. 60, 68.
- Mahamangala, discourse, ch. 30, p. 115 ; vihara, ch. 35, p. 142 ; sutta,  
ch. 100, v. 278.
- Mahamani, tank, ch. 37, p. 151.
- Mahamanika, village, ch. 44, v. 96.

- Mahamatta, queen, ch. 35, pp. 138, 142.
- ✓ Mahamega, garden; origin of name, ch. 11, p. 44; ch. 15, p. 54; dedicated to priesthood, ch. 15, p. 55; former names, ch. 15, pp. 57 to 61, 62, 64; ch. 16, pp. 65, 69; ch. 19, pp. 76, 78; ch. 20, p. 78; ch. 27, p. 104; ch. 31, p. 119; ch. 34, p. 133; ch. 36, p. 143; ch. 39 v. 30; ch. 52, v. 57; ch. 53, v. 10.
- Mahameghavana, planted by Parakkama Bahu I., ch. 79, vv. 7, 43.
- Mahametta, Bo-tree; ch. 44, v. 97.
- Mahamucala, king, ch. 2, p. 7.
- Mahamuchala, ch. 15, p. 56.
- ✓ Mahanaga, garden, ch. 1, p. 4; ch. 17, pp. 67, 68; sub-king of Devanampiya Tissa, ch. 14, p. 53; ch. 15, p. 62; ch. 22, p. 83; vihara, ch. 22, p. 83; ch. 36, p. 144; parivena, ch. 42, v. 24; Gothaka's father, ch. 23, p. 90; prince, son of Vattugamani, ch. 33, p. 129; thera, ch. 36, p. 143; king of Lanka, ch. 41, vv. 70, 72, 77, 79, 80, 81, 85, 90, 93; ch. 42, vv. 1, 24; chief priest, ch. 40, v. 98.
- Mahanagahula, Mahanagakula, or Mahanagasula, city, ch. 58, v. 39; ch. 60, v. 90; ch. 61, v. 23; ch. 63, v. 4; ch. 75, vv. 21, 72, 119, 120, 124, 127, 132, 138, 140, 166, 167.
- Mahanagakula (*see* Mahanagahula).
- Mahanaga-pabbata, vihara, ch. 42, v. 27.
- Mahanagasula (*see* Mahanagahula).
- Mahanama, garden, ch. 15, pp. 58, 59; king, ch. 37, pp. 160, 161, 162; ch. 38, p. 162; thera, ch. 38, p. 163; ch. 39, v. 42; village, ch. 49, v. 15; matthaka, tank, ch. 79, v. 35.
- Maha Narada Kassapa, jataka, ch. 12, p. 48; ch. 97, v. 42.
- Mahanettadipada, monastery, ch. 48, v. 2.
- Mahanetta-pabbata, ch. 50, v. 74.
- Mahanettappasada, vihara, ch. 88, v. 47.
- Mahanikavitti, tank, ch. 35, p. 141.
- Maha-nikkaddhika, village, ch. 46, v. 13.
- Maha-nitthila, village, ch. 44, v. 151.
- Mahaniyama, district, ch. 72, v. 90.
- Mahanna, tank, ch. 79, v. 35.
- Mahanta, statue of Buddha, ch. 45, v. 44.
- Mahanuggala, cetiya, ch. 24, p. 93.
- Mahapabbata, elephant, ch. 25, p. 99.
- Mahapadhana, hall, ch. 37, p. 161.
- Mahapaduma, elephant, ch. 15, p. 63; thera, ch. 35, p. 138; jataka, ch. 97, v. 42.
- Mahapali, alms hall; built by Devanampiya Tissa, ch. 20, p. 79; ch. 37, pp. 158, 160; ch. 38, p. 165; ch. 41, v. 28; "boats" to contain food, ch. 42, vv. 33, 67; ch. 46, vv. 12, 65; despoiled, ch. 44, v. 134; ch. 45, vv. 1, 25; ch. 46, v. 3; ch. 48, v. 34; ch. 49, v. 79; ch. 51, v. 132; destroyed by fire and rebuilt, ch. 54, v. 45; at Mahagama, ch. 45, v. 42; at Pulatthi, ch. 50, v. 54; at Mahanetta-Pabbata, ch. 50, v. 54.
- Mahapanada, king, ch. 31, p. 117; ch. 37, p. 152.
- Mahapanadi, island, ch. 44, v. 122.
- Mahapanalagama, ch. 75, v. 50.
- Maha parivena, ch. 42, v. 26; ch. 48, v. 65.
- Mahapatapa, king, ch. 2, p. 7.
- Mahappamada, discourse, ch. 16, p. 65.
- Maharaja-ghara, ch. 46, v. 21.
- Maharakhita, thera, ch. 12, pp. 46, 48.
- Maharattha, ch. 12, p. 48.
- Maharattaka, minister, ch. 33, p. 129.
- Maharitttha (*see* Ariththa).
- Maharivara, stronghold, ch. 74, v. 122.
- Maharukkha, ford, ch. 72, v. 44.
- Mahasagara, garden, ch. 15, pp. 60, 61.

- Mahasamaya, discourse, ch. 30, p. 115.  
 Mahasami, title, ch. 57, v. 24.  
 Mahasami-pada, office, ch. 89, v. 65.  
 Mahasammata, race of kings, ch. 2, p. 7; ch. 47, v. 2; ch. 99, v. 78.  
 Mahasana, ch. 19, p. 76.  
 Mahasanghika, priests, ch. 50, v. 68.  
 Mahasangiti, heresy, ch. 5, p. 15.  
 Mahasena, king of Lanka, ch. 36, p. 148; ch. 37, p. 149; destroys Maha Vihara, ch. 37, p. 150; returns to bosom of church, and builds mightily, ch. 37, pp. 151, 152; ch. 38, p. 167; ch. 48, v. 8; ch. 78, v. 22; village (*see* Mahasenagama); king, ch. 92, v. 26; image of Buddha, ch. 51, v. 76; gama, village, ch. 60, v. 62; ch. 75, v. 111.  
 Mahasima, ch. 78, vv. 64, 70.  
 Mahasiva, king of Lanka, ch. 21, p. 81; thera, ch. 30, p. 114; an elder, ch. 42, v. 11.  
 Mahasona (*see* Sona).  
 Mahasumma, thera, disciple of Konagamana Buddha, ch. 15, p. 60; thera, ch. 23, p. 91; thera, ch. 34, p. 133.  
 Mahasusana, cometary, ch. 15, p. 63.  
 Mahatalita, village, ch. 50, v. 14.  
 Mahathala, ch. 48, v. 3.  
 Maha Thera, name used for Mahinda.  
 Maha thera-pada, office, ch. 89, v. 65.  
 Mahathupa (*see* Ruwanveli); *see* also Ratanavali cetiya of Pulatthi.  
 Mahatila, district, ch. 66, v. 71.  
 Mahatissa, thera, ch. 33, pp. 131, 132; thera of Anura Vihara, ch. 36, p. 144; of the Okkaka race, ch. 45, v. 38.  
 Mahatittha, port, ch. 7, p. 34; ch. 25, p. 100; ch. 33, p. 129; ch. 35, pp. 138, 141; ch. 48, v. 82; ch. 51, v. 28; ch. 52, v. 73; ch. 53, v. 6; ch. 58, vv. 14, 45; ch. 60, v. 34; ch. 61, vv. 37, 39; ch. 76, vv. 8, 85; ch. 83, v. 21; ch. 88, v. 64; garden, ch. 15, pp. 57, 58.  
 Mahavaluka (*see* Mahaveliganga); agama, ch. 75, v. 37.  
 Mahavana vihara, ch. 4, pp. 12, 13, 14.  
 Maha Vanni (*see* Vanni).  
**Mahavansa**, ch. 1, p. 3; ch. 37, p. 151; ch. 99, v. 79; and at the finish of each chapter.  
 Maha varuna, thera, ch. 5, pp. 17, 26.  
 Mahavatthala, village, ch. 85, v. 22.  
 Mahaveliganga, Mahavaluka, or Mahornganga, river, ch. 10, p. 41; ch. 21, p. 82; ch. 22, p. 87; ch. 28, p. 106; ch. 38, pp. 163, 165; ch. 48, v. 117; ch. 71, v. 18; ch. 72, vv. 316, 328; ch. 79, v. 52; ch. 87, v. 72; ch. 89, v. 70; ch. 90, v. 107; ch. 91, v. 4; ch. 92, v. 8; ch. 94, v. 18; ch. 100, v. 83.  
**Mahavihara**, built by Devanampiya Tissa, ch. 15, p. 65; ch. 20, pp. 78, 79, 80; ch. 25, p. 100; ch. 31, p. 119; ch. 33, p. 131; secession of Abhayagiri fraternity, ch. 33, p. 132; ch. 35, p. 140; buildings and repairs, ch. 35, p. 141; wall and parivenas built, ch. 36, pp. 143, 144, 146, 148; priesthood flee to Rohana, ch. 35, p. 149; buildings destroyed by Mahasena, who afterwards repents and builds afresh, ch. 37, pp. 150, 151, 152, 153, 158, 161; ch. 38, pp. 165, 167; ch. 41, vv. 96, 99; ch. 42, v. 91; priests persecuted, ch. 44, vv. 80, 97; ch. 49, v. 14, 89; ch. 52, vv. 11, 21, 22, 32, 33; ch. 53, v. 49; ch. 54, v. 27; reformation, ch. 78, vv. 11, 19, 20, 21, 23; of Sirivaddhana, ch. 85, vv. 1, 56, 61; of Hatthigiri, ch. 88, v. 54.  
 Maha Visuddhacariya or Visuddhacariya, thera, ch. 100, vv. 140, 172, 174.  
 Mahela, town, ch. 25, p. 98.  
 Mahesi, ch. 5, p. 19.

- Mahinama**, general, ch. 72, v. 59.
- Mahinda** the Great, Maha Mahinda, Maha Thera, the great sage, &c.; education, ch. 5, pp. 25, 27; sent to Lanka, ch. 12, p. 46; his mother, ch. 13, p. 49; reaches Lanka, ch. 13, p. 50; converts Devanampiya Tissa and retinue to religion of Buddha, ch. 14, p. 51; proceeds to Anuradhapura, ch. 14, p. 53; makes many converts, men and women, ch. 14, p. 54; ch. 15, pp. 54, 55, 56; tells of visits of former Buddhas, ch. 15, pp. 57 to 62; accepts many monasteries and other buildings in the name of priesthood, ch. 15, pp. 63, 64, 65; retires to Mihintale, ch. 16, pp. 65, 66; sends for the relics, ch. 17, pp. 67, 68, 69; ordains thirty thousand priests, ch. 17, p. 70; ch. 19, pp. 75, 76; ch. 20, p. 79; dies and is cremated, ch. 20, p. 80; ch. 27, p. 103; ch. 37, pp. 152, 161; ch. 38, p. 166; ch. 42, v. 30; land of, ch. 7, p. 31; name for Sakka, ch. 13, p. 50; ch. 51, v. 108; I., king of Lanka, ch. 48, vv. 26, 31, 39, 41, 42, 69; sub-king of Aggabodhi VII., ch. 48, v. 70; II., king of Lanka, ch. 48, vv. 76, 80; seizes throne, ch. 48, v. 89; defeats Dappula, ch. 48, v. 93; utterly destroys his army, ch. 48, v. 106; builds monasteries and restores dagobas and tanks, ch. 48, vv. 134, 148; prince, son of Dathasiva, ch. 49, vv. 10, 67, 68; III., king of Lanka, or Dhammika Silamegha, ch. 49, vv. 38, 40; prince, son of Aggabodhi VIII., ch. 49, vv. 84, 85; ch. 50, v. 4; sub-king of Sena I., ch. 50, v. 6; commits suicide on the field of battle, ch. 50, vv. 21, 31; prince, brother of Sena II., ch. 50, v. 59; ch. 51, vv. 7, 8, 53, 94; prince, son of Kittaggabodhi, ch. 50, vv. 50, 51; prince, son of Kassapa IV., ch. 51, vv. 99, 106, 107, 108, 112, 115, 118; prince, son of Kassapa, ruler of Rohana, ch. 52, vv. 4, 8; IV., king of Lanka, ch. 54, vv. 2, 7; repels Cholian invaders, ch. 54, v. 12; rebuilds destroyed monastic buildings, ch. 54, v. 44; V., king of Lanka, ch. 55, v. 1; taken captive by Cholians, ch. 55, v. 18; dies in captivity, ch. 55, v. 33; ch. 57, v. 27; prince, son of Moggallana, ch. 57, v. 43; officer, ch. 66, v. 66; ch. 70, v. 89; of the Lambakanna race, ch. 69, v. 13; (*see* Mahinda Nagaragiri); scribe, ch. 72, vv. 33, 35; prince, son of Vikkama Bahu II., ch. 62, v. 59; ch. 72, vv. 77, 114, 156, 159, 209, 212, 214, 224, 225, 231, 233; minister, ch. 73, v. 127; VI., king of Lanka, ch. 80, v. 15.
- Mahinda-donika**, village, ch. 23, p. 91.
- Mahinda-guha**, rock cells, ch. 20, p. 79.
- Mahinda Nagaragiri**, or Mahinda, general, ch. 70, vv. 146, 153, 158, 214.
- Mahindasena**, pansala, ch. 50, v. 79.
- Mahindasena**, vihara, ch. 51, v. 60; palace, ch. 78, v. 109.
- Mahinda Talaka**, tank, ch. 79, v. 29.
- Mahinda-tata-arama**, ch. 48, v. 37.
- Mahindatatavapi**, tank, ch. 42, v. 29.
- Mahinsasaka** schism, ch. 5, p. 15.
- Mihipali**, district, ch. 69, v. 8.
- Mahisamandala**, country, ch. 12, pp. 46, 47.
- Mahiyangana**, town and dagoba; visited by Buddha, ch. 1, pp. 4, 5; the givatthi relic enshrined, ch. 20, p. 79; ch. 25, p. 96; ch. 36, pp. 144, 146; ch. 51, v. 74; ch. 52, v. 14; ch. 58, v. 49; ch. 60, v. 59; ch. 91, v. 29; ch. 92, v. 17; ch. 95, v. 13; ch. 97, vv. 82, 31; ch. 98, v. 86; ch. 99, v. 38; ch. 100, vv. 127, 129, 255.
- Manodara**, Naga king, ch. 1, pp. 5, 6.
- Mahoruganga** (*see* Mahaveliganga).
- Mahumvara**, village, ch. 48, vv. 120, 156; ch. 49, v. 24.
- Mahunnaragama**, stronghold, ch. 58, v. 43.
- Majjhantika**, thera, ch. 5, p. 25; ch. 12, pp. 46, 47.
- Majjhappalli**, vihara or Meddepola, ch. 100, v. 236.
- Majjhavela**, vihara, or Meddavela, ch. 100, v. 231.

- Majjhima, thera, ch. 12, pp. 46, 48; gamaka, ch. 74, v. 83; vagga, district, ch. 70, vv. 20, 21, 23.
- Makara, ch. 73, v. 94; flood gate, ch. 79, v. 42.
- Makhadeva, king, ch. 2, p. 7.
- Makkalagama, ch. 70, vv. 284, 301.
- Makkha-kudrusa, ch. 55, v. 26; ch. 57, vv. 1, 59.
- Malabars, ch. 1, p. 5 (*see also* Tamils).
- Malagama, ford, ch. 72, v. 82; village or Malgamuwa, ch. 100, v. 238.
- Malaka, ch. 15, p. 55; ch. 16, p. 66; ch. 32, p. 127.
- Malapaharani, channel, ch. 79, v. 53.
- Malatipuppha, sluice, ch. 79, v. 43.
- Malava Cakkavatti, Tamil chief, ch. 76, vv. 139, 238, 244, 269, 278, 289; ch. 77, v. 27.
- Malavalli, tank, ch. 68, v. 45.
- Malavalliya, ch. 70, v. 67.
- Malavaratthali, or Marakada, village, ch. 75, vv. 67, 68, 69, 118, 160.
- Malava Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, vv. 134, 139, 213, 271, 272, 275, 276; ch. 77, v. 27.
- Malavatthuka, village, ch. 45, v. 60; mandala, ch. 75, v. 5.
- Malays; first invasion of Lanka, ch. 83, vv. 36 to 48; second invasion, ch. 88, v. 64; third invasion, ch. 99, v. 120.
- Malaya Raja, title, ch. 41, v. 36; ch. 44, vv. 43, 53; ch. 46, v. 29; ch. 47, v. 3; ch. 52, v. 68; ch. 53, v. 36; ch. 69, vv. 6, 32.
- Malaya country, or Maya, ch. 7, p. 35; ch. 24, p. 93; ch. 25, p. 96; ch. 28, p. 107; ch. 33, p. 130; ch. 35, p. 138; ch. 36, p. 145; ch. 37, pp. 149, 150; ch. 41, vv. 10, 20; ch. 42, vv. 6, 10; ch. 44, vv. 28, 56, 62, 86; ch. 48, vv. 50, 53, 98; ch. 50, v. 20; ch. 51, vv. 8; 13; ch. 57, v. 47; ch. 59, vv. 18, 19; its rugged nature, ch. 70, vv. 6, 30; ch. 76, v. 198; ch. 81, vv. 15, 19, 63; ch. 87, v. 25.
- Malayagha Rayar, Cholian chieftain, ch. 77, v. 18.
- Malayappa Rayar, Cholian chieftain, ch. 77, vv. 56, 93.
- Malaya Rayar, chief, ch. 70, vv. 62, 65, 155
- Malgamuwa (*see* Malagama).
- Maliyadeva, thera, ch. 32, p. 125.
- Malla, ch. 11, p. 45.
- Mallas, ch. 82, v. 33.
- Mallavalana, village, ch. 70, vv. 61, 89.
- Mallavataka, arama and village, ch. 48, v. 70; ch. 49, v. 47.
- Malwatta (*see* Puppaharama).
- Mana or Manavamma, prince, son of Dupputala I.; places father on the throne of Lanka, ch. 45, vv. 11, 14, 16, 20, 52, 77, 79; sub-king of Aggabodhi III., ch. 44, vv. 84, 123, 125; (*see* Mana Mula Potthaki); or Manavamma, king of Lanka, ch. 45, v. 6; ch. 47, v. 1; he lives at court of king Narasiha in India, ch. 47, vv. 4, 9, 10, 11, 14, 16, 18, 19; aids in his wars, ch. 47, vv. 24, 25, 26, 27; collects army and lands in Lanka, ch. 47, vv. 33, 34, 35, 37; forced to retreat, ch. 47, v. 40; again embarks with an army, ch. 47, vv. 47, 48, 49, 51, 52, 56, 58, 61; gains throne, ch. 47, v. 62; ch. 57, vv. 4, 14, 25.
- Manabharana or Vira Bahu, sub-king, father of Parakkama Bahu I.; family and marriage, ch. 59, vv. 42, 44; war with Vikkama Bahu, ch. 61, vv. 4, 5, 21, 26, 28; ch. 62, vv. 3, 4, 41, 62, 67; ch. 63, vv. 1, 38; prince, ruler of Rohana, ch. 62, v. 3; ch. 64, vv. 19, 24; ch. 67, v. 95; breaks off alliance with Gaja Bahu and joins Parakkama Bahu, ch. 70, vv. 179, 183; makes war on Parakkama Bahu, ch. 70, vv. 255, 258, 262, 267, 271; worsted, ch. 70, vv. 292, 295, 299, 304, 306; again rebels, ch. 71, vv. 2, 3, 7, 9, 15, 29; ch. 72, vv. 33, 40, 88, 96, 103, 112, 113, 116, 128, 130, 157, 181, 190, 199, 204, 209, 239, 243, 248, 258, 289, 291; defeated, flees, ch. 72, vv. 306, 309, 310, 320, 324, 327; dies, ch. 72, vv. 330, 334, 344; ch. 74, vv. 22, 24, 127; ch. 75, v. 28; chief, ch. 80, v. 73; Raja, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 148.

- Manabhusana, ch. 70, v. 299.  
 Managgabodhi, arama, ch. 48, v. 64.  
 Manakaptthi, ch. 75, v. 50.  
 Manamatita, district, ch. 83, v. 21.  
 Manamekkudi, ch. 77, v. 89.  
 Mana Mula Potthaki or Mana, general, ch. 75, v. 142.  
 Manavamma, prince, ch. 57, v. 5; (*see* Mana).  
 Manavira Madhura (*see* Madhuram Manavira).  
 Mancakkudi, ch. 77, v. 89.  
 Mandabba, jataka, ch. 97, v. 46.  
 Mandadipa, ch. 15, p. 60.  
 Mandagalla, ch. 58, v. 43.  
 Mandagama, village, ch. 45, v. 47.  
 Mandalagiri, vihara, ch. 36, p. 144; ch. 46, v. 29; ch. 51, v. 75; ch. 60, v. 59; ch. 71, v. 4.  
 Mandavapi, vihara, ch. 34, p. 133.  
 Mandavataka, tank, ch. 60, v. 50.  
 Mandhata, king, ch. 37, p. 152.  
 Mandhatu, king, ch. 2, p. 7; ch. 81, v. 28.  
 Mandi-jivita-Putthaki, commander, ch. 70, v. 318; ch. 72, vv. 195, 199.  
 Mandika, tank, ch. 68, v. 44.  
 Mangala Buddha, ch. 1, p. 3; discourse, ch. 32, p. 125; ch. 99, v. 27; cetiya, ch. 37, p. 158; district, ch. 76, vv. 215, 301; sluice, ch. 79, v. 48; or Mangalakotta, fortress, ch. 77, vv. 35, 38.  
 Mangalaba, village, ch. 67, v. 52; ch. 70, vv. 178, 283, 297; ch. 72, vv. 193, 241.  
 Mangalaganga, channel, ch. 79, v. 46.  
 Mangala Pokkharani, bath, ch. 73, v. 110.  
 Mangana, ch. 32, p. 126.  
 Mani, hall or palace, ch. 34, p. 135; ch. 36, p. 149; ch. 53, v. 51; ch. 54, v. 48.  
 Maniakkhika, Naga king, ch. 1, p. 6; ch. 15, p. 61; prince, ch. 45, v. 40.  
 Manihira, or Minneriya, tank, town, and vihara; constructed by Mahasena, ch. 37, p. 151; channel made, ch. 42, v. 34; ch. 44, v. 30; ch. 49, v. 5; sluice built, ch. 51, v. 72; channel repaired, ch. 60, v. 53; tank and channels repaired, ch. 79, vv. 32, 56.  
 Manikaragama, tank, ch. 35, p. 139.  
 Manimekhala, tank, ch. 42, v. 34; dam, ch. 51, vv. 72, 77; district, ch. 81, v. 9.  
 Maninaga-pabbata, vihara, ch. 35, p. 137.  
 Manisoma, vihara, ch. 36, pp. 143, 148.  
 Manjerika, country, ch. 31, p. 118.  
 Manju, commander, ch. 74, vv. 130, 131, 145, 167; ch. 75, vv. 155, 189.  
 Mannara, village, ch. 61, v. 39.  
 Mannara pattana, ch. 83, v. 21.  
 Mannaya Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, vv. 143, 223; ch. 77, vv. 7, 36.  
 Manohara, garden, ch. 79, v. 9.  
 Mantra, ch. 37, p. 161; ch. 73, v. 72.  
 Manu, laws of, ch. 80, vv. 9, 53; ch. 83, v. 7; ch. 84, v. 1; ch. 90, v. 56; ch. 96, v. 28.  
 Mapana, prince of the Vanni, ch. 90, v. 33.  
 Mara, ch. 30, p. 115; ch. 31, p. 121; ch. 41, v. 48; ch. 48, v. 152; ch. 50, v. 19; ch. 66, v. 99; ch. 74, v. 240; ch. 80, v. 70; ch. 86, v. 10; ch. 88, v. 81; ch. 100, v. 247.  
 Maragalla, ch. 55, v. 27.  
 Maragiri, ch. 72, vv. 43, 197, 207.  
 Marakada (*see* Malavaratthala).  
 Marappabata, ch. 48, v. 130.  
 Maravar, ch. 76, vv. 132, 250, 263.

- Maricavatthi** or **Miriswetiya**, vihara, ch. 26, p. 102; ch. 27, p. 105; cost of building, ch. 32, pp. 124, 125; repaired, ch. 35, p. 142; ch. 36, pp. 144, 148; great house built, ch. 44, v. 149; given in charge to nuns, ch. 52, v. 24; rebuilt, ch. 52, vv. 45, 65; ch. 53, v. 2; ch. 54, v. 40; thupa repaired, ch. 78, v. 102.
- Marugana**, parivena, ch. 16, p. 65.
- Marumba**, ferry, ch. 15, p. 64; ch. 29, p. 108.
- Maruppiya**, name for Devanampiya Tissa.
- Maruthukotta**, ch. 76, v. 183.
- Maruthupa**, village, ch. 76, v. 131.
- Marutta**, reservoir, ch. 15, p. 63.
- Masiviyalasa**, ch. 70, v. 299.
- Matale**, district, ch. 95, v. 23; ch. 96, v. 4; ch. 98, v. 66.
- Matambhiya**, house of devotion, ch. 46, v. 19.
- Matika-pitthi**, vihara, ch. 42, v. 43.
- Mattabhaya**, prince, ch. 17, v. 70.
- Mattakutumbi**, ch. 23, p. 92.
- Matta Pabbata**, vihara, ch. 42, v. 46.
- Mattatala**, chief, ch. 72, v. 43.
- Mattika vapi**, stronghold, ch. 70, v. 17.
- Mattikavatittha**, ch. 60, v. 34.
- Matu vihara**, ch. 35, p. 142.
- Matulangana**, village, ch. 44, v. 98.
- Matuvelanga**, forest, ch. 33, p. 130.
- Maya**, queen, ch. 2, p. 8; ch. 30, p. 115; (*see Malaya*).
- Mayadhanu**, district, ch. 90, v. 100; ch. 100, v. 215; king, ch. 93, vv. 2, 17.
- Mayageha**, commander, ch. 70, vv. 83, 162, 168, 170, 191, 192, 196, 205, 216, 278; ch. 72, v. 42.
- Mayetti**, tank, ch. 55, v. 141; ch. 44, v. 90; enlarged, ch. 51, v. 131; vihara, ch. 44, vv. 101, 122.
- Mayhangana**, vihara, ch. 38, p. 165.
- Mayura** or **Mora**, parivena, built by Buddhadasa, ch. 37, p. 158; pulled down, ch. 38, p. 165; restored, ch. 41, v. 101; ch. 45, v. 28.
- Mayura-pasana**, ch. 72, v. 105.
- Medavola** (*see Majjhavela*).
- Meddepola** (*see Majjhapalli*).
- Medicine**, including surgery, hospitals, &c.; ch. 5, p. 16; free distribution of drugs, ch. 5, p. 26; great value of medicines, ch. 11, p. 45; elephant doctors, ch. 25, p. 98; hospitals, ch. 32, p. 125; ch. 33, p. 129; ch. 35, p. 141; ophthalmia epidemic, ch. 36, p. 147; remarkable operations performed by Buddhadasa, ch. 37, pp. 155, 156, 157, 158; hospitals for the blind, ch. 45, vv. 43, 74; ch. 46, v. 37; ch. 48, v. 72; hospitals, ch. 49, v. 18; ch. 50, v. 75; hospitals and dispensaries, ch. 52, vv. 25, 27, 57; ch. 54, vv. 31, 46; ch. 60, v. 74; army surgeons, ch. 72, v. 131; description of large hospital, ch. 73, vv. 34 to 54; hospital for priesthood, ch. 99, vv. 183 to 187; ch. 100, v. 47.
- Medhankara**, elder, ch. 90, v. 86.
- Meghavana**, establishment, ch. 1, p. 7.
- Meghavannabhaya** (*see Gothakabhaya*), vihara, ch. 37, p. 148; minister, ch. 37, p. 150.
- Mela mangala**, district, ch. 76, v. 212.
- Mereliya**, district, ch. 39, v. 45.
- Meru**, mountain, ch. 31, pp. 119, 120; ch. 37, p. 153; ch. 42, v. 2; ch. 73, v. 127; ch. 78, v. 15.
- Merukandaraka**, district, ch. 41, v. 19; ch. 44, v. 28; ch. 47, v. 59; ch. 59, v. 27; ch. 70, v. 282.
- Merumajjara**, forest, ch. 44, vv. 21, 28.
- Metta**, ch. 35, p. 140.



- Metteyya, statue of Buddha, ch. 45, v. 62; Bodhisatta, ch. 32, pp. 126, 127; ch. 37, p. 162; ch. 38, p. 166; ch. 52, v. 47; ch. 79, v. 76; ch. 87, v. 4; ch. 100, vv. 241, 251, 262.
- Migagama, vihara, ch. 37, p. 151.
- Migara, chief of the army, ch. 39, vv. 6, 40.
- Mihintale (*see* Cetiya Pabbata).
- Mihirana-bibbila, village, ch. 72, vv. 265, 305.
- Milana-khetta, fields, ch. 70, v. 176.
- Minneriya (*see* Manihira).
- Miriswetiya** (*see* Maricavatthi).
- Missa, mountain (*see* Cetiya Pabbata).
- Missaka Uyyana, garden, ch. 79, v. 7.
- Mita, fort, ch. 70, v. 134.
- Mithila, city, ch. 2, p. 7; ch. 83, v. 4; ch. 88, v. 121.
- Mitta, minister, ch. 23, p. 88; princess, daughter of Moggallana, ch. 57, v. 43; ch. 59, v. 42; ch. 61, v. 1; princess, daughter of Vira Bahu, ch. 62, v. 3; ch. 63, v. 6; ch. 64, vv. 20, 22; (*see* Sumitta); general, ch. 90, vv. 2, 6, 12, 23.
- Mittasena, king of Lanka, ch. 15, p. 64; ch. 38, p. 163.
- Moggallana I., king of Lanka, ch. 38, vv. 80, 86, 90, 96, 109; ch. 39, vv. 1, 19, 20; defeats Kasyapa in battle, ch. 39, vv. 23, 26, 28, 30, 39, 41, 45, 49, 50; ch. 41, vv. 1, 6; II., or Cula Moggallana, king of Lanka, ch. 41, vv. 33, 43, 45, 46, 49; defeats brother in battle and seizes kingdom, ch. 41, vv. 51, 52, 54, 64, 90; III., or Dalla Moggallana, king of Lanka, ch. 44, vv. 3, 4, 7, 22, 63; vihara, ch. 44, v. 50; prince, ch. 57, vv. 28, 42; priest, ch. 78, v. 9.
- Moggali, thera, ch. 5, p. 25; Brahman, ch. 5, pp. 19, 20, 21, 25, 27.
- Moggaliputta (*see* Tissa Moggaliputta).
- Mokkha, sanctification, ch. 5, p. 18.
- Monaragalla (*see* Mayura-pasana).
- Mora, parivena (*see* Mayura parivena).
- Moragulla, ch. 33, p. 130.
- Moraka tank (*see* Moravapi).
- Mora mandapa, ch. 73, v. 119.
- Moravanka, village, ch. 90, v. 87.
- Moravapi or Moraka, tank, ch. 37, p. 151; ch. 68, v. 44; district, ch. 69, v. 8; ch. 70, vv. 67, 200; ch. 72, vv. 210, 234.
- Moriyan, race, ch. 5, p. 16; ch. 38, p. 163; ch. 41, v. 69; ch. 69, v. 14.
- Mucala, king, ch. 2, p. 7.
- Mucalinda, king, ch. 2, p. 7.
- Muccla, apartment, ch. 34, p. 135; vihara, ch. 35, p. 141; tree, ch. 36, p. 145; pattana, ch. 36, p. 144.
- Mudrannaddhana, ch. 76, v. 300.
- Mugasenapati, vihara, ch. 42, v. 22.
- Mukanaga, minister, ch. 36, p. 144.
- Mula, minister, ch. 23, p. 132; vihara, ch. 23, p. 132.
- Mulanagama, village, ch. 75, v. 16.
- Mulapada, office, ch. 79, v. 65.
- Mula Potthaki (*see* Mana Mula Potthaki).
- Mulasala, village, ch. 57, v. 44.
- Mulava, minister, ch. 23, p. 132.
- Mulavarika, tank, ch. 68, v. 49.
- Mulutta, village, ch. 75, v. 6.
- Munaru, tank, ch. 68, v. 49.
- Munasiha, family, ch. 90, v. 7.
- Munayadha Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 77, v. 39.
- Munda, king, ch. 4, p. 11.
- Mundannankonda, ch. 76, v. 215.
- Mundikkara, ch. 76, vv. 211, 214, 271.
- Mundiya Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 149.
- Musician's gat of Pulatti, ch. 73, v. 163.

- Mutasiva, king of Lanka, ch. 11, p. 44; ch. 13, p. 49; ch. 21, p. 82; ch. 82, v. 21.  
 Muttapabbata, village, ch. 100, v. 43.  
 Mutugala (*see* Muttapabbata).  
 Muvaraya Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 222.

## N.

- Nadalvar, rank, ch. 76, v. 141.  
 Nadibhanda, village, ch. 75, v. 106.  
 Naga (*see* Coranaga), vihara, ch. 45, v. 58; island (*see* Nagadipa).  
 Nagacatukka, hall, ch. 14, p. 52; ch. 16, p. 66.  
 Nagadasaka, king, ch. 4, p. 11.  
 Nagadipa, island, ch. 1, pp. 5, 6; ch. 20, p. 79; ch. 35, p. 143; ch. 36, pp. 143, 144; ch. 42, v. 62; ch. 54, v. 12.  
 Nagalata, teeth-cleansers, ch. 5, pp. 16, 19.  
 Nagaloka, ch. 31, p. 118.  
 Nagamaha, vihara, ch. 45, p. 139.  
 Nagamalaka, ch. 15, pp. 59, 61.  
 Nagapabbata, ch. 70, v. 10.  
 Nagaragalla, village, ch. 48, v. 36; office, ch. 70, v. 280.  
 Nagaragini, office, ch. 70, vv. 69, 199; ch. 76, v. 60.  
 Nagaragutitika, office, ch. 10, p. 43.  
 Nagaraka, ch. 10, p. 42.  
 Nagarangana, vihara, ch. 21, v. 81.  
 Nagasala, monastery, ch. 44, vv. 150, 151; ch. 45, v. 2; ch. 46, v. 7; ch. 53, v. 36.  
 Nagasondi, bath, ch. 42, v. 28.  
 Nagas, their quarrels, ch. 1, pp. 5, 6; ch. 12, p. 47; ch. 11, pp. 74, 75; ch. 30, p. 116; ch. 31, pp. 118, 119, 120, 121; ch. 38, p. 164; ch. 41, vv. 80, 81, 82; ch. 75, v. 39.  
 Naga-vaddhana, vihara, ch. 49, v. 21.  
 Naggadipa, country, ch. 6, v. 31.  
 Nagindapalliya, ch. 78, v. 9.  
 Nakara Nibulupadi Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 77, v. 76.  
 Nakha cetiya, ch. 99, v. 38.  
 Nakula, city, ch. 33, p. 129; naga, district, ch. 23, p. 91; Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 141.  
 Nala, princess, ch. 50, v. 9; village, ch. 70, v. 296.  
 Nalannaru, tank, ch. 68, v. 48.  
 Nalanda, ch. 70, vv. 168, 208; ch. 72, v. 202.  
 Nali, marsh, ch. 25, p. 97; measure, ch. 30, p. 113; ch. 32, p. 125.  
 Nalika, Tamil chief, ch. 25, p. 97.  
 Nalikeramahathamba, tank, ch. 79, v. 33.  
 Nalikeravattu, ford, ch. 70, v. 46.  
 Namba Kesadhatu, captain, ch. 70, v. 66.  
 Nammada, channel, ch. 79, v. 50.  
 Nanapala, elder, ch. 78, v. 8.  
 Nanatissa, vihara, ch. 36, p. 143.  
 Nanda, cousin of Buddha, ch. 30, p. 115; race, ch. 64, v. 46; tank, ch. 73, v. 111; elder, ch. 78, v. 10.  
 Nandamulaka, village, ch. 70, v. 164; ch. 72, vv. 164, 166.  
 Nandana, garden, ch. 15, pp. 54, 55, 62, 64; ch. 31, p. 119; ch. 39, v. 31; ch. 73, vv. 97, 110; park, ch. 73, v. 97; monastery, ch. 83, v. 50.  
 Nandi, priestess, ch. 4, p. 13.  
 Nandicakka, priest, ch. 94, v. 16.  
 Nandigama, ch. 25, p. 97; ch. 72, v. 76.  
 Nandigamaka, vihara, ch. 35, p. 140.  
 Nandika, Tamil chief, ch. 25, p. 97.  
 Nandimitta, warrior, ch. 22, pp. 88, 89; ch. 25, pp. 97, 98.

- Nandipadmara, Tamil chief, ch. 77, v. 87.  
 Nandisarathi, warrior, ch. 22, p. 86.  
 Nandivapi, ch. 38, p. 163; ch. 70, v. 72.  
 Nanduttara, youth, ch. 31, pp. 117, 118.  
 Nanodaya, book, ch. 37, p. 161.  
 Naracana, king, ch. 7, v. 32.  
 Narada, Buddha, ch. 1, p. 3.  
 Narasiha, king, harbours Manavamma, ch. 47, vv. 5, 9, 14; war with Vallabha, ch. 47, vv. 15, 23, 26, 43, 44, 49.  
 Narasiha Deva, Tamil chief, ch. 76, vv. 96, 177; Padma Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 77, v. 76.  
 Naratunga Bramaha Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 99.  
 Narayana, god, ch. 47, v. 25; officer, ch. 72, v. 98; prince, ch. 77, v. 7.  
 Nasinna, village, ch. 70, v. 172.  
 Natha, ch. 75, v. 77; god, ch. 87, v. 4; ch. 99, v. 43; ch. 100, v. 251; devaleye, ch. 97, v. 48; Lankagiri, commander, ch. 72, vv. 157, 158; Nagaragiri, commander, ch. 70, v. 318; ch. 72, v. 140.  
 Nattidutiya-kamma, supplement, v. 8.  
 Navadum, korale (*see* Navayojana).  
 Navagamapura, ch. 72, v. 171.  
 Navagiri, village, ch. 66, v. 93.  
 Navavidhalokuttara dhamma, ch. 20, v. 79.  
 Navayojana or Navadum, district or korale, ch. 72, vv. 92, 94; ch. 75, v. 74.  
 Nayanussava, garden, ch. 79, v. 9.  
 Neranjara, channel, ch. 79, v. 50.  
 Neru, king, ch. 2, p. 7.  
 Nettur, ch. 76, vv. 192, 216, 222, 289, 298, 299, 307, 313.  
 Nibbana, Nibbuti, or Nirvana (*see* also Parinibbana), ch. 4, p. 14; ch. 5, pp. 22, 26; ch. 6, p. 31; ch. 39, v. 59; ch. 42, v. 69; ch. 48, v. 30; ch. 49, vv. 50, 94; ch. 73, v. 147; ch. 81, v. 28; ch. 90, v. 109; ch. 94, vv. 6, 20; ch. 100, v. 175.  
 Nibbinda, channel, ch. 79, v. 54.  
 Nibbuti (*see* Nibbana).  
 Nicasusana, cemetery, ch. 10, p. 43.  
 Niccavinoda Manava Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 146; ch. 77, v. 76.  
 Niccelavithica, village, ch. 23, p. 90.  
 Nigaladha Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, vv. 140, 320; ch. 77, vv. 16, 17, 69, 77, 91, 98.  
 Nigamaggama pasada or Niyangampaya, vihara, ch. 88, v. 49.  
 Nighantha, sect, ch. 10, p. 43; ch. 33, pp. 129, 131; ch. 39, v. 20.  
 Nighantharama, temple, ch. 33, p. 131.  
 Niggundivaluka, ford, ch. 72, v. 69.  
 Nigrodha, devata, ch. 5, pp. 17, 18, 19; tree, ch. 10, pp. 40, 43; ch. 15, p. 61; ch. 15, p. 63; forest, ch. 22, p. 86; commander, ch. 72, vv. 197, 207; Maragalla, ch. 75, v. 186.  
 Nikaya, ch. 23, p. 131.  
 Nila, ch. 48, v. 27.  
 Nilagala, place, ch. 70, v. 83.  
 Nilagalla, district, ch. 70, vv. 14, 16; officer, ch. 70, v. 67; Arama, vihara, ch. 49, v. 31.  
 Nilagehapariccheda, monastery, ch. 42, v. 39.  
 Nilagiri (*see* Rama Nilagiri); ch. 70, v. 21; ch. 72, v. 44.  
 Nilarama vihara, ch. 49, v. 16.  
 Nilavahini, channel, ch. 79, v. 43.  
 Nilavala, river, ch. 75, v. 50.  
 Niliya, Tamil, ch. 34, pp. 133, 134.  
 Nimila (*see* Suranimila).  
 Nimmala, soldier, ch. 66, v. 125.  
 Nimmitapura, garden, ch. 79, v. 9.  
 Nipannapatimaguha, cave, ch. 78, v. 78.  
 Nipurā, king, ch. 2, p. 8.

- Nirodha, meditation, ch. 35, p. 142.  
 Nirvana (*see* Nibbana).  
 Nisinnapatimalena, cave, ch. 78, v. 78.  
 Nissanka (*see* Kitti Nissanka).  
 Nissenikhettaka, country, ch. 70, v. 18.  
 Nitthilavetthi, village, ch. 46, v. 20.  
 Niyangampaya (*see* Nigamaggama pasada).  
 Niyaraya, Tamil chief, ch. 77, v. 79.  
 Niyelatissarama, vihara, ch. 36, p. 144.  
 Northern Vihara, ch. 50, v. 79.

## O.

- Ojadipa, island, ch. 15, p. 57.  
 Okkaka, king, ch. 2, p. 8 ; race, ch. 45, v. 38 ; ch. 80, v. 32 ; ch. 87, v. 35.  
 Okkakamukha, king, ch. 2, p. 8.  
**Olandas, Hollanders, or Dutch**, ch. 96, vv. 28, 32, 36 ; ch. 98, v. 91 ; war with the Sinhalese, ch. 99, vv. 111, 115, 118, 160, 169 ; ch. 100, vv. 64, 180.  
 Opanamika, village, ch. 67, v. 45.  
 Orittiyaru tondama, ch. 76, v. 303.  
 Otturamallaka, chief, ch. 70, vv. 18, 28.

## P.

- Pabbata, minister, ch. 33, p. 132 ; canal, ch. 37, p. 151 ; Tamil chief, ch. 75, vv. 184, 188.  
 Pabbatarama, ch. 33, p. 132.  
 Pabhavati, princess, ch. 62, v. 4 ; ch. 64, v. 24.  
 Paccaka, Buddhas, ch. 1, p. 6 ; ch. 5, pp. 17, 18.  
 Pacchimarama, ch. 78, v. 74.  
 Pacina, isle, ch. 36, p. 146, or Pacinapabbata, vihara, ch. 4, p. 14 ; ch. 19, p. 75 ; ch. 20, p. 79 ; ch. 21, p. 81.  
 Pacinapabbata (*see* Pacina).  
 Pacinatissa, mountain, ch. 36, p. 149 ; ch. 37, p. 150.  
 Pacur Uyyana, garden, ch. 79, v. 13.  
 Padalanchana, convent, ch. 52, v. 64 ; ch. 54, v. 44.  
 Padamanava, jataka, ch. 97, v. 42.  
 Padavarasunnakanda, place, ch. 66, v. 10.  
 Padhana, square, ch. 36, p. 48.  
 Padhanaghara, ch. 44, vv. 98, 120 ; ch. 45, v. 27.  
 Padivapi, tank, ch. 79, v. 34.  
 Padi, country, ch. 83, v. 21 ; ch. 88, v. 64.  
 Padulaka vihara, ch. 38, p. 165.  
 Paduma, Buddha, ch. 1, p. 3.  
 Padumassara, garden, ch. 34, p. 134.  
 Padumuttara, Buddha, ch. 1, p. 3.  
 Pajapati, queen, ch. 2, p. 8.  
 Palabatgala (*see* Putabhatta).  
 Palace at Anuradhapura, ch. 9, p. 37 ; ch. 10, p. 43 ; ch. 14, p. 53 ; ch. 15, pp. 55, 56, 62, 64 ; ch. 16, p. 65 ; ch. 17, p. 67 ; ch. 18, p. 71 ; ch. 28, p. 106 ; ch. 34, pp. 134, 135 ; ch. 35, pp. 138, 139, 140 ; great palace built, ch. 35, p. 141 ; ch. 36, p. 144 ; ch. 37, pp. 153, 160 ; ch. 38, p. 163 ; ch. 41, v. 40 ; despoiled of all treasures, ch. 50, v. 34 ; repaired, ch. 74, v. 11, at Sigiriya, ch. 39, v. 5 ; at Pullatthi, ch. 52, v. 66 ; ch. 53, v. 35 ; ch. 55, v. 6 ; ch. 71, v. 32 ; description of, ch. 73, vv. 60 to 70, 92 to 112, 138, 154 ; at Jambudoni, ch. 81, v. 55 ; ch. 82, v. 9 ; ch. 9, vv. 12, 23 ; at Subhapabbata, ch. 88, v. 78 ; at Hatthiselapura, ch. 90, v. 67 ; at Sirivaddhanapura, ch. 94, v. 14 ; ch. 98, v. 73.

- Palandipa, ch. 61, v. 37.  
 Palankotta, ch. 77, vv. 54, 64, 66.  
 Palannagaraga, ch. 42, v. 50.  
 Pali, princess, ch. 10, p. 40 ; language, ch. 33, p. 132 ; ch. 45, v. 3 ; ch. 80, v. 6 ; ch. 90, vv. 39, 83 ; ch. 97, v. 61 ; supplement, v. 12.  
 Palika, building, ch. 52, v. 66.  
 Pallavanka, port, ch. 76, v. 46.  
 Pallava Rayar, Cholian chief, ch. 77, vv. 55, 73.  
 Pallavavala, ch. 72, vv. 210, 253.  
 Pallikavapi, place, ch. 70, v. 73.  
 Paludiya Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 100.  
 Palutthagiri or Palutupana, ch. 55, v. 28 ; ch. 58, v. 18.  
 Palutthapabbata (see Palutthagiri).  
 Palutupana (see Palutthagiri).  
 Pamita, princess, ch. 2, p. 8.  
 Pamojavatthu, temple, ch. 17, p. 68.  
 Panada, king, ch. 2, p. 7 ; ch. 51, v. 10.  
 Panasabukka, village, ch. 61, v. 12.  
 Panasiya Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 100.  
 Panayamara, king of Lanka, ch. 33, p. 130.  
 Pancaka, Yakkha, ch. 12, p. 47.  
 Panca, parivena, ch. 97, v. 62.  
 Panca-parivenamula, monastery, ch. 67, v. 61.  
 Pancasata, district, ch. 95, v. 9.  
 Pancasattati, house, ch. 73, v. 73.  
 Pancasikha, god, ch. 30, p. 115 ; ch. 31, p. 121.  
 Panca, vihara, ch. 72, vv. 149, 150.  
 Panca-yojana or Pasdun, district or korale, ch. 57, v. 71 ; ch. 61, v. 35 ; ch. 68, v. 51 ; ch. 72, v. 90 ; ch. 75, v. 23 ; ch. 85, v. 82.  
 Pancuddharattha, district, ch. 94, v. 4 ; ch. 96, v. 18.  
 Pandava, king, ch. 7, vv. 34, 35.  
 Pandavapi, vihara, ch. 34, p. 137 ; ch. 60, v. 58 ; tank, ch. 60, v. 49 ; ch. 68, v. 39.  
 Pandavavana, garden, ch. 79, v. 12.  
 Pandaviya, ch. 49, v. 19.  
 Pandia (see Pandu).  
 Pandimanda Nadalvar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 183.  
**Pandiya** (see Pandu). Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, vv. 176, 181 ; Pandiyandar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 176 ; Pandu, Sakya king, ch. 8, p. 36 ; ch. 9, p. 37 ; king of Lanka, ch. 38, pp. 163, 164 ; or Pandiyya, land and race. First invasion of Lanka, ch. 50, vv. 12 to 19 ; sack Anuradhapura, ch. 50 vv. 31 to 41, 46, 85 ; Sinhalese invade Pandiyya and sack Madura, ch. 51, vv. 25 to 44, 136 ; war with Chola, ch. 52, vv. 70 to 77 ; ch. 53, vv. 5, 7, 9, 41, 42 ; ch. 56, v. 16 ; ch. 59, v. 41 ; ch. 64, v. 43 ; war with Kulasekhara, ch. 76, vv. 76 to 86, 93 ; ch. 77, v. 29 ; conquered by Sinhalese, ch. 76, vv. 106, 108, 109 ; ch. 78, v. 81 ; second invasion of Lanka, ch. 80, v. 52 ; ch. 81, v. 21 ; ch. 87, v. 29 ; third invasion of Lanka together with Malays and Cholians, ch. 89, v. 67 ; fourth invasion of Lanka, ch. 90, v. 43 ; lay waste the country, capture Subhagiri, and remove the Tooth Relic to India, ch. 90, vv. 44 to 54 ; Raja, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 128 ; tank, ch. 76, v. 83 ; Nadukotta, ch. 76, v. 59 ; Vijayaka, village, ch. 77, v. 107.  
 Pandukabhaya, king of Lanka, ch. 9, p. 38 ; youthful adventures, ch. 10, pp. 39, 40 ; war with uncles, ch. 10, pp. 41, 42 ; administration at Anuradhapura, ch. 10, pp. 43, 44 ; ch. 11, p. 44 ; ch. 33, p. 129.  
 Pandula, Brahman, ch. 10, pp. 40, 41 ; village, ch. 10, p. 40.  
 Panduvasadeva, king of Lanka, ch. 8, pp. 36, 37 ; ch. 9, pp. 37, 38 ; ch. 10, p. 40.  
 Pandriya Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 187.

Pandya (*see* Pandu).

Panhambamala, ch. 15, p. 56 ; ch. 20, p. 80.

Paniva (*see* Panivakkotta).

Panivakkota, ch. 76, vv. 187, 189.

Panjali, mountain, ch. 32, p. 124.

Pankavelaka, ch. 61, v. 16.

Pannabhatta or Talavatthu, vihara, ch. 48, v. 8.

Pannasalaka, village, ch. 80, v. 36.

Pannattakkotta, ch. 76, v. 318.

Pannatti, heresy, ch. 5, p. 15.

Pannavallaka, vihara, ch. 38, p. 165.

Pansil, vows, ch. 35, p. 140.

Pansukuliya, monks, ch. 47, v. 66 ; ch. 48, vv. 4, 16, 74 ; ch. 49, v. 81 ;  
ch. 50, vv. 64, 76 ; ch. 51, v. 52 ; ch. 52, vv. 22, 28 ; ch. 53,  
vv. 25, 48 ; ch. 54, vv. 18, 23, 25 ; ch. 61, v. 59 ; ch. 85, v. 82.

Pappatakanana or Popiliyana, village, ch. 91, v. 24.

Papphala, port, ch. 76, v. 64.

Paragamaka, vihara, ch. 60, v. 61.

Paraka, tank, ch. 37, p. 151.

Parakkama I., king of Lanka, ch. 56, v. 16 ; city, ch. 74, v. 15 ; king  
of Pandu, ch. 76, vv. 76, 79, 145, 197, 203 ; ch. 77, vv. 7,  
52 ; II. of Pandu, king of Lanka, ch. 80, vv. 52, 72 ; chief of  
Army, ch. 80, vv. 49, 52 ; sea of, ch. 68, v. 40 ; ch. 79,  
vv. 27, 42, 44 ; Sagara, tank, ch. 79, vv. 29, 58 ; Talaka,  
tank, ch. 79, v. 28.

**Parakkama Bahu I.**, king of Lanka, ch. 62, v. 52 ; ch. 63, v. 38 ; ch. 64,  
v. 17 ; leaves uncle's house, ch. 64, v. 64 ; slays Sankha,  
general, ch. 65 ; outlaw, ch. 66, vv. 1 to 111 ; visits King  
Gaja Bahu, ch. 66, vv. 126 to 158 ; various adventures, ch. 67,  
vv. 1 to 54 ; rejoins uncle, ch. 67, v. 81 ; succeeds to  
kingdom, ch. 67, vv. 86, 93, 96 ; carries out great irrigation  
works, ch. 68 ; gathers army, ch. 69 ; conquers Malaya  
country, ch. 70, vv. 1 to 31 ; adventure with stag, ch. 70,  
v. 32 ; studies art of war, ch. 70, v. 55 ; war with Gaja Bahu,  
ch. 70, vv. 60 to 238 ; war with Manabharana, ch. 70, vv. 258  
to 310 ; yields kingdom to Gaja Bahu, ch. 70, v. 335 ; war  
with Manabharana, ch. 71, vv. 9 to 32 ; ch. 72, vv. 1 to 309 ;  
crowned king of Lanka, ch. 72, v. 346 ; beautifies city of  
Pulatthi, ch. 73 ; restores principal buildings of Anuradha-  
pura, ch. 74, vv. 1 to 17 ; war with Sugala in Rohana, ch. 74,  
vv. 22 to 181 ; celebrates festival in honour of the Tooth Relic,  
ch. 74, vv. 182 to 250 ; war in Rohana continued, ch. 75 ;  
Rohana again rebels, ch. 76, vv. 1 to 6 ; war with king of  
Ramanna, ch. 76, vv. 14 to 75 ; war with Kulasekhara, ch. 76,  
vv. 87 to 338 ; ch. 77 ; reforms church and builds  
monasteries, thupas, and other structures, ch. 78 ; plants  
gardens, ch. 79, vv. 1 to 13 ; great irrigation works, ch. 79,  
vv. 23 to 70 ; religious and other works, ch. 79, vv. 71 to 86 ;  
ch. 80, vv. 1, 3, 31 ; ch. 99, vv. 41, 73 ; II., king of Lanka or  
Kalikala Sahicca Sabbannu Pandita, ch. 81, vv. 69, 77 ; ch. 82,  
vv. 1, 4 ; drives Tamils out of Lanka, ch. 83, vv. 11 to 34, 51,  
52 ; performs many acts of religious merit, ch. 84 ; ch. 85 ; ch.  
86 ; abdicates in favour of Vijaya Bahu, ch. 87 ; ch. 88, v. 29 ;  
dies, ch. 89, v. 71 ; ch. 90, v. 50 ; ch. 97, v. 81 ; III., king of  
Lanka, ch. 90, v. 48 ; IV., king of Lanka, ch. 90, vv. 64, 90,  
96 ; ch. 99, v. 83 ; V., king of Lanka, ch. 91, vv. 1, 36 ; VI.,  
king of Lanka, ch. 91, v. 16 ; VII., king of Lanka, ch. 92, v. 3 ;  
VIII., or Vira Parakkama Bahu, king of Lanka, ch. 92, v. 4 ;  
parivena, ch. 85, v. 57 ; garden, ch. 86, v. 45 ; prince, ch. 87,  
v. 17 ; ch. 88, v. 18.

Parakkamapura, fortress, ch. 76, vv. 123, 135, 150, 154.

Parami, ch. 100, vv. 68, 257.

- Parangis (*see* Portuguese).
- Parayana, Brahmans, ch. 30, p. 116.
- ✓ Paribhajaka, devotees, ch. 7, p. 32; ch. 8, v. 36; ch. 10, v. 43.
- ✓ Paribhogika, shrines, ch. 82, v. 18.
- Parinda, king of Lanka, ch. 38, p. 164.
- Parinibbana or Parinibbuti (*see* also Nibbana), ch. 17, p. 70; ch. 20, p. 80; ch. 30, p. 116; ch. 31, p. 122; ch. 35, p. 142; ch. 91, v. 16; ch. 92, v. 7; ch. 99, v. 2; ch. 100, vv. 61, 92, 286.
- Parinibbuti (*see* Parinibbana).
- Parissavana, water strainer, ch. 35, p. 140; ch. 36, p. 147.
- Paritta, ch. 46, v. 5; ch. 51, v. 81; ch. 52, v. 80; ch. 87, v. 5; ch. 99, v. 26.
- Parittatthakatha, book, ch. 37, p. 161.
- Parittikkudaya Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 140.
- Parittikkundiyyar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 224.
- Parittikkundi, country, ch. 77, v. 9.
- Parivenathera-pada, office, ch. 89, v. 65.
- Park gate of Pullatthi, ch. 73, v. 162.
- Pasa, ch. 76, v. 239; ch. 77, v. 81.
- Pasana, mountain, ch. 10, p. 43; ferry, ch. 15, pp. 63, 64; isle, ch. 34, p. 137; ch. 45, v. 53.
- Pasanadipa (*see* Pasana isle).
- Pasanagama, tank, ch. 79, v. 37.
- Pasanakuddavataka, well, ch. 15, p. 63.
- Pasanasinna, district, ch. 38, p. 165.
- Pasandaka, devotees, ch. 10, p. 43.
- Pasdun, korale (*see* Panca Yojana).
- Patala, tank, ch. 68, v. 44.
- Pataliputta, city, ch. 5, pp. 16, 25; ch. 11, pp. 45, 46; ch. 15, p. 55; ch. 18, p. 71; ch. 92, v. 26.
- Patali, city, ch. 5, p. 21.
- Patanjali, ch. 37, p. 160.
- Patapa, king, ch. 2, p. 7.
- Patapa, ch. 76, vv. 227, 237.
- Patava, name of a sword, ch. 72, v. 135.
- Pathama, cetiya, ch. 15, p. 64; ch. 19, p. 77; ch. 20, p. 79.
- Pathamathupa (*see* Pathama Cetiya).
- Patheya, priests, ch. 4, p. 13.
- Pathina, vihara, ch. 60, v. 58.
- Patima, vihara, ch. 45, v. 44.
- Patisaraniya, sentence, ch. 4, p. 12.
- Pattitha or Pihiti-rata, country, ch. 82, v. 27; ch. 88, v. 87; ch. 89, v. 51.
- Patta-nallur, fortress, ch. 76, vv. 309, 310; ch. 77, v. 72.
- Pattapasana, tank, ch. 41, v. 62; ch. 46, v. 28; ch. 60, v. 51; ch. 79, v. 35.
- Patta Rayar, Cholian chieftain, ch. 77, v. 75.
- Patti Rayar, Tamil chieftain, ch. 76, v. 146.
- Pava, ch. 30, p. 116.
- Pavarana, ceremony, ch. 5, pp. 27, 29; ch. 17, p. 67; ch. 20, p. 79; ch. 38, p. 153; alms, ch. 34, p. 135.
- Paveyya, ch. 4, pp. 12, 14.
- Payaga-pattana, port, ch. 31, p. 117.
- Pearl** banks, ch. 70, vv. 64, 92.
- Pegu, country, ch. 98, v. 92.
- Pejalaka, vihara, ch. 35, p. 143.
- Peradeniya (*see* Peradoni).
- Peradoni or Peradeniya, city, ch. 91, v. 4.
- Pelagama, vihara, ch. 34, p. 134.
- Pelaha'ala, village, ch. 46, v. 13.
- Pepiliyana (*see* Pappatakanana).
- Perumpayala, tank, ch. 76, v. 291

- Petavattu, discourse, ch. 14, p. 53.  
 Pettangavali, vihara, ch. 33, p. 128.  
 Phalagga, parivena, ch. 15, p. 65.  
 Phalakala, commander, ch. 75, vv. 182, 187.  
 Phalika, stone, ch. 29, p. 108 ; ch. 37, p. 154.  
 Pharusaka, garden, ch. 79, v. 11.  
 Phussa, Buddha, ch. 1, p. 3 ; constellation, ch. 1, p. 4 ; month, ch. 39, v. 37 ; ch. 41, v. 80.  
 Phussadeva or Ummada-phussadeva, warrior, ch. 23, pp. 88, 92 ; ch. 25, pp. 99, 100, 101.  
 Pihiti-rata (*see* Pattitha).  
 Pilapitthi, vihara, ch. 36, p. 144.  
 Pilavasu, ch. 70, vv. 93, 98.  
 Pila-vitthi, district, ch. 69, v. 9 ; ch. 70, v. 72 ; ch. 72, vv. 196, 203.  
 Pilayamara, king of Lanka, ch. 33, p. 130.  
 Pilinvattu, village, ch. 65, v. 5.  
 Pitaka, commentaries (*see* also Tripitaka and Tepitaka), origin of, ch. 4, p. 14 ; ch. 41, v. 58 ; ch. 42, v. 24 ; ch. 44, v. 47 ; ch. 52, v. 82 ; ch. 60, vv. 7, 8, 22 ; ch. 78, vv. 7, 17, 22 ; ch. 81, v. 52 ; ch. 84, vv. 10, 29 ; ch. 90, vv. 37, 84 ; ch. 91, v. 27 ; ch. 92, v. 14.  
 Pitakattiya, ch. 5, pp. 20, 21, 25 ; ch. 20, p. 79 ; ch. 33, p. 132 ; ch. 37, pp. 158, 161, 162 ; ch. 38, p. 165.  
 Pithiya, king of Lanka, ch. 38, p. 164.  
 Pitthigama, ch. 44, v. 50.  
 Piyadassi, Buddha, ch. 1, p. 3 ; thera, ch. 29, pp. 109, 111.  
 Piyangalla, vihara, ch. 30, p. 113.  
 Piyangudipa or island, ch. 24, p. 94 ; ch. 25, p. 101 ; ch. 32, p. 126.  
 Pokkharapasaya, tank, ch. 37, p. 159.  
**Polonnarua** (*see* Pullatthi).  
 Polonnarutala, tank, ch. 68, v. 50.  
 Pon Amaravati, ch. 77, vv. 21, 22, 94.  
 Porogahali-khandaka, ch. 66, p. 108.  
 Port gate of Pullatthi, ch. 73, v. 163.  
**Portuguese** (*see* Parangis), ch. 95, v. 5 ; ch. 96, v. 2 ; ch. 98, v. 81.  
 Ports (*see* Seafaring).  
 Posona, village, ch. 25, p. 98.  
 Pottha-kuttha, Tamil usurper, ch. 46, vv. 19, 39, 44 ; ch. 47, vv. 56, 57, 59, 61.  
 Potthasaka, commander, ch. 46, v. 22.  
 Pubbarama, monastery, ch. 50, v. 69.  
 Pubbaseliya, schism, ch. 5, p. 15.  
 Pugadandakavata, ch. 75, vv. 87, 96, 147, 149.  
 Puja, parivena, ch. 31, p. 117.  
 Pukkusa, trader, ch. 30, p. 116.  
 Pulacceri, garden, ch. 79, v. 12 ; port, ch. 83, v. 21.  
 Pulahattha, king of Lanka, ch. 33, p. 130.  
 Pulindas, ch. 7, p. 35.  
**Pullatthi, Pullatthipura, Pullatthinagara, or Polonnarua**, city, ch. 44, v. 122 ; becomes seat of Government, ch. 46, v. 34 ; ch. 48, vv. 74, 134 ; ch. 49, vv. 9, 18 ; ch. 50, vv. 9, 47, 73, 85 ; ch. 52, v. 25 ; ch. 54, vv. 65, 68 ; taken by Choliens, ch. 55, vv. 22, 29 ; ch. 57, v. 66 ; ch. 58, vv. 4, 23, 24, 29 ; recaptured by Sinhalese, ch. 58, vv. 46, 52 ; ch. 59, vv. 3, 6, 10, 22 ; great city wall built, ch. 60, vv. 2, 10, 41, 47 ; ch. 61, vv. 7, 47, 55 ; ch. 62, vv. 54, 65 ; ch. 63, v. 19 ; ch. 66, v. 125 ; ch. 70, vv. 173, 190, 192, 221, 231 ; Parakkama Bahu's forces occupy, ch. 70, v. 235 ; despoiled in civil war, ch. 70, vv. 251, 252, 253, 276, 285, 294, 302, 310, 324, 328 ; ch. 71, v. 8 ; ch. 72, vv. 146, 148, 153, 181, 243, 333 ; [greatly enlarged by Parakkama Bahu I., ch. 73, vv. 55 to 150 ; gates of city, ch. 73, vv. 160 to 163 ; ch. 74, vv. 51, 71, 72, 131, 162, 183, 249 ; ch. 75, v. 204 ; ch. 76, v. 122 ;



ch. 78, v. 8 ; ch. 80, vv. 5, 19, 44, 48, 53 ; sacked by Kerala invaders, ch. 80, vv. 71, 75 ; ch. 81, v. 19 ; ch. 83, v. 21 ; ch. 87, v. 67 ; restored, ch. 88, vv. 28, 36, 89 ; description of ruined state, ch. 88, v. 92 ; rebuilt, ch. 88, vv. 116, 121 ; ch. 89, vv. 1, 14 ; ch. 90, v. 55 ; ch. 99, v. 41 ; Elephant's gate, ch. 73, v. 161 ; gates, ch. 73, v. 160.

Pullatthinagar (*see* Pullatthi).

Pullatthipura (*see* Pullatthi).

Puna, ford, ch. 72, v. 39.

Puna-pitthi, vihara, ch. 48, v. 65.

Punkhagama, village, ch. 61, v. 26 ; ch. 62, v. 19 ; ch. 79, v. 62.

Punkonda Nadalvar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, vv. 141, 277, 281, 282, 284, 303, 306 ; ch. 77, vv. 57, 94.

Punkotta Nadalvar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 243.

Punnaghata, ch. 29, p. 110 ; ch. 31, p. 119.

Punnakha, Rakkhasa, ch. 15, p. 57.

Punnapokkharani, bath, ch. 73, p. 111.

Punnapotthakan, book, ch. 32, p. 124.

Punnavaddhana, cloths, ch. 23, pp. 89, 90 ; garden, ch. 79, v. 10 ; tank, ch. 79, v. 48.

Punnoli, village, ch. 45, v. 28.

Puppharama or Malwatta, ch. 100, vv. 89, 142.

Pupphapura, city, ch. 4, pp. 13, 14 ; ch. 5, pp. 17, 19, 24 ; ch. 17, p. 67 ; ch. 18, pp. 71, 74 ; ch. 29, p. 109.

Puradeva, temple, ch. 25, p. 100.

Purana, book, ch. 66, v. 144.

Puranagama, village, ch. 90, v. 87.

Pure bath, ch. 78, v. 46.

Purohita, office, ch. 11, p. 45 ; ch. 34, p. 133.

Pusamitta, Yakkhini, ch. 7, p. 33.

Putabhatta or Palabatgala, mountain, ch. 84, v. 25.

Puthujjana, priest, ch. 27, p. 105.

Puttabhaga, vihara, ch. 36, p. 144 ; ch. 37, p. 155.

## R.

Radatala (*see* Rajakatthala).

Rahagallaka, ch. 21, p. 81.

Rahat, ch. 5, p. 22.

Rahera, dam, ch. 21, p. 81 ; ch. 41, v. 31 ; ch. 79, v. 34 ; mountain, ch. 41, v. 44.

Rahu, ch. 83, v. 42.

Rahula, son of Gotama, ch. 2, p. 8 ; ch. 30, p. 115.

Raja, house, ch. 53, v. 12 ; vihara, ch. 45, v. 58.

Rajadhi Rajasiha (*see* Siri Rajadhi Rajasiha).

Rajagaha, city, ch. 2, p. 7 ; ch. 3, p. 9 ; ch. 5, p. 21 ; ch. 29, p. 109 ; ch. 30, pp. 115, 116 ; ch. 31, p. 118 ; ch. 37, p. 153 ; ch. 89, v. 3.

Rajagama, or Ratgama, town, ch. 90, v. 98.

Rajagiriya, schism, ch. 5, p. 15.

Rajakatthala or Radatala, village, ch. 100, v. 43.

Rajakamata-sambadha, ch. 70, v. 176.

Rajakulantaka, city, ch. 73, v. 153.

Rajamaha, vihara, ch. 36, p. 144 ; or Gangarama, vihara, ch. 100, v. 203 ; supplement, v. 17.

Rajamalaka, ch. 32, p. 127.

Rajamatika-arama, ch. 48, v. 4.

Raja-mittaka, village, ch. 44, v. 73.

Raja Narayana, garden, ch. 79, v. 8.

Rajanna, minister, ch. 86, v. 52.

Raja-Rajakalappa, Cholian chief, ch. 77, v. 75.

- Rajaslha I.** or Rajasiha of Sitavaka, king of Lanka, ch. 93, vv. 3, 5; apostasy, ch. 93, v. 9; ch. 94, vv. 1, 5; ch. 100, v. 221; II., king of Lanka, ch. 95, v. 24; attains kingdom, ch. 96, vv. 3, 6; "brave and courageous deed," ch. 96, v. 8; war with Portuguese, ch. 96, vv. 18, 26; alliance with Dutch, ch. 96, vv. 32, 36, 40, 43, 44; ch. 98, v. 82; ch. 99, v. 111.
- Rajasiha-Mahala, ch. 76, v. 290.
- Rajata or Ridi, vihara, ch. 99, v. 41; ch. 100, vv. 240, 286.
- Rajata-kedara, ch. 72, vv. 290, 302.
- Rajata-lena, vihara, ch. 35, p. 137.
- Rajavesi Bhujanga, city, ch. 73, v. 153; ch. 78, v. 82; hall, ch. 73, v. 87; Silamegha, title, ch. 76, v. 195.
- ✓Rajiyatana, tree, ch. 1, p. 6; relic house, ch. 42, v. 62.
- Rajiina, city, ch. 76, vv. 322, 327, 337, 338; ch. 77, vv. 1, 3.
- Rajna Brahmaha Raja, Cholian chief, ch. 77, vv. 77, 87.
- Rajini, convent, ch. 39, v. 43; queen, ch. 52, v. 67.
- Rajni-dipaka, village, ch. 48, v. 2; nijjhara, stream, ch. 79, v. 68.
- Rajuppala, tank, ch. 35, p. 141; ch. 37, p. 159.
- Rakkha, vihara, ch. 44, v. 51; chief secretary, ch. 72, vv. 195, 204, 215, 239; general, ch. 74, vv. 41, 50, 55, 72, 79, 111, 119, 137, 144; a Tamil (*see* Rakkhadamiladikari); Adikari, ch. 72, vv. 69, 105, 107, 109, 117, 193, 240, 265, 299; Dandanayaka (*see* Dandanatha); Darniladikari or Rakkha, Tamil general, ch. 75, vv. 20, 70, 75, 79, 83, 96, 140, 155; Divana, captain, ch. 70, v. 70; Kancuki Nayaka, general, ch. 75, vv. 21, 22, 36, 38, 41, 47, 53, 58, 64, 67, 118; Kcsadhatu (*see* Rakkha Kesadhatu Nayaka); Kesadhatu Nayaka, general, ch. 70, vv. 282, 295; ch. 72, vv. 34, 37, 139; Lankadinayaka (*see* Rakkha Lankanatha); Lankanatha Rakkha Lankadinayaka, or Lankanatha, general, ch. 70, vv. 24 to 306; Lankapura, commander, ch. 75, vv. 72, 106, 114, 136.
- Rakkhacetiya-pabbata, vihara, ch. 60, v. 58.
- Rakkhaka, surnamed Ilanga, ch. 53, v. 11; commander, ch. 61, v. 42; Sangha Nayaka, chief captain, ch. 72, v. 73.
- Rakkhana, tank, ch. 68, v. 46.
- Rakkhanga, country, ch. 94, v. 15; ch. 97, v. 10; ch. 98, v. 92; ch. 99, v. 25.
- Rakkhapasana, ch. 57, v. 68; kantha, ch. 55, v. 23.
- Rakkhasa, demons, ch. 15, p. 57; ch. 54, v. 66; ch. 83, v. 46; name given to Moggallana I., ch. 39, v. 35; minister, ch. 50, v. 84; house, ch. 50, v. 84; chief, ch. 52, v. 31; gate of Pullatthi, ch. 73, v. 162.
- Rakkhita, thera, ch. 12, pp. 46, 48; prince, ch. 57, v. 43.
- Ralagama, vihara, ch. 37, p. 160.
- Rama, prince, ch. 9, p. 37; Rama, race of, ch. 56, v. 14 (*see* Rama Nilagiri); Nilagiri or Nilagiri, commander, ch. 70, vv. 137, 140, 143; prince and demigod, ch. 64, v. 42; ch. 68, v. 20; ch. 73, v. 137; ch. 75, v. 61; ch. 88, v. 70.
- Ramagama, ch. 31, p. 118.
- Ramagona, settlement, ch. 9, p. 37.
- Ramagonaka, vihara, ch. 36, p. 143.
- Ramaka, vihara, ch. 35, p. 143.
- Ramakala, elephant, ch. 67, v. 33.
- Ramanna, country, ch. 58, v. 8; ch. 60, v. 5; ch. 76, vv. 10, 11, 14, 37 invaded and conquered by Sinhalese, ch. 76, vv. 60 to 75.
- Ramayana, story, ch. 64, v. 42.
- Rambukvela (*see* Ramucchuvallika).
- Ramesvaram (*see* Ramissaram).
- Ramissara, garden, ch. 79, v. 12.
- Ramissaram or Ramesvaram, temple, ch. 76, vv. 98, 102, 151.
- Ramucchuvallika or Rambukvella, village, ch. 70, v. 11.
- Ranambura, village, ch. 76, v. 80.

Randeniya (*see* Suvannadoni and Ratanadoni).

Ratana, village, ch. 42, v. 18; convent, ch. 42, v. 47; temple, ch. 51, vv. 22, 50.

Ratanadatha, governor, ch. 44, v. 136.

Ratanadoni or Randeniya, village, ch. 100, v. 235.

Ratanamala, square, ch. 15, pp. 58, 60.

Ratanapasada, palace, ch. 48, v. 36; ch. 49, v. 41; ch. 53, v. 17.

Ratanasutta, ch. 37, pp. 153, 159; ch. 51, v. 79.

Ratanattaya, ch. 5, p. 19; ch. 21, p. 82; ch. 22, p. 84; ch. 23, p. 98; ch. 26, p. 103.

**Ratanavali** (*see* Ruanveli): queen, ch. 59, vv. 31, 36, 44; ch. 62, v. 3; ch. 63, vv. 4, 8; ch. 67, v. 75; cetiya, in Rohana, ch. 79, v. 72; Ratanavaluka, Damila Thupa, or Maha Thupa, cetiya, at Pallatthi, rebuilt by Tamil prisoners of war, ch. 73, v. 147; ch. 76, vv. 106, 110; ch. 78, vv. 77, 81.

Ratentota (*see* Suvannatthamba).

Ratgama (*see* Rajagama).

Rativaddhana, garden, ch. 5, p. 28

Rattabeduma, ch. 70, v. 15.

Rattakarabha, district, ch. 68, v. 24.

Rattakkha, pestilent yakkha, ch. 36, p. 147.

Ratta-kuravaka, district, ch. 69, v. 7.

Rattamalagiri, ch. 52, v. 20.

Rattiviharaka, ch. 44, v. 5.

Ravana, ch. 65, v. 43; ch. 75, v. 61.

Ravattisala, edifice, ch. 32, p. 127.

Ravideva, warrior, ch. 58, vv. 16, 55.

Refection dish relic of Buddha, ch. 17, p. 67; ch. 20, p. 78; ch. 33, p. 130.

Relics of Buddha (*See* Tooth Relic, Alms bowl, Collar bone, &c.).

Remurusela, ch. 57, v. 53.

Rerupallika, country, ch. 70, v. 25.

Revata, Buddha, ch. 1, p. 3; thera, ch. 4, pp. 12, 13, 14; thera, ch. 37, p. 161.

Ridi Vihara (*see* Rajata, vihara).

Rihsi, ch. 14, p. 51.

**Rohana**, country; origin of name, ch. 9, p. 37; separate kingdom, ch. 22, p. 83; ch. 23, pp. 89, 90; ch. 24, p. 95; ch. 33, p. 129; ch. 34, p. 137; ch. 35, pp. 138, 140, 143; ch. 37, p. 149; holds out against Tamil invaders, ch. 38, pp. 163, 164, 165; ch. 41, vv. 86, 89, 90, 91; ch. 44, vv. 3, 30, 54, 143; ch. 45, vv. 8, 14, 17, 20, 36, 39, 41, 49, 50, 54, 81; ch. 48, vv. 60, 62, 99, 110, 117, 125, 128, 130; ch. 49, vv. 3, 10, 12, 13, 67, 69, 73; ch. 50, vv. 50, 55; ch. 51, vv. 95, 100, 101, 102, 119, 120, 136; ch. 52, vv. 4, 10; ch. 53, vv. 16, 20, 45; ch. 54, vv. 62, 68; ch. 55, vv. 7, 11, 15, 25; ch. 56, vv. 9, 12, 15; ch. 57, vv. 2, 30, 45, 60, 66, 74, 76; ch. 58, vv. 3, 15, 18; ch. 59, vv. 13, 18, 19; ch. 60, vv. 73, 89; ch. 61, vv. 3, 21, 61; ch. 62, v. 1; ch. 64, v. 18; ch. 66, v. 147; ch. 67, v. 78; ch. 70, vv. 179, 185, 266, 291, 310; ch. 71, vv. 10, 11; ch. 72, vv. 89, 91, 250; ch. 74, vv. 22, 45, 52, 128; ch. 75, vv. 171, 181, 189, 204, 209; ch. 76, vv. 3, 6; ch. 78, v. 10; ch. 79, vv. 71, 73; ch. 81, v. 6; ch. 89, v. 51; prince, ch. 9, p. 37; chief, ch. 23, p. 91.

Rohini, constellation, ch. 19, p. 76.

Roja, king, ch. 2, p. 7.

Round bath, ch. 78, v. 46.

**Ruanveli** dagoba, Ravanavali cetiya, Maha thupa, Hemamali, Hema-valuka, Sonnami, &c., ch. 2, p. 7; ch. 15, pp. 57, 58, 61; Mahinda's prophecy concerning its building, ch. 15, p. 62; ch. 17, p. 69; ch. 20, p. 79; ch. 27, p. 103; account of building, ornamenting, and endowing relics and materials, chs. 28, 29, 30, 31, pp. 106 to 123; temporary spire made, ch. 32, p. 123;

cost of building, ch. 32, pp. 124, 125, 126, 127; altars built and ground levelled, ch. 33, p. 128; wall built, ch. 32, pp. 129, 132; lavish floral decorations, ch. 34, p. 134; Bhatika-abhaya enters relic chamber, ch. 34, p. 135; square paved with stone, ch. 34, p. 136; ch. 35, pp. 137, 141; ch. 36, p. 144; glass lightning conductor placed on the pinnacle, ch. 36, pp. 146, 149; plaster work renewed, ch. 41, v. 95; ch. 42, v. 32; golden canopy stripped off and melted, ch. 44, v. 133; covering of silk offered, ch. 52, v. 67; ch. 54, vv. 37, 53; repaired, ch. 76, v. 10; height, ch. 76, v. 101; ruined state, ch. 76, v. 103.

Ruci, king, ch. 2, p. 7.

Rupananda, theri, ch. 15, p. 58.

Ruparama, vihara, ch. 37, p. 151.

Rupavati, princess, ch. 59, vv. 31, 45; queen, ch. 73, v. 136; cetiya, ch. 78, v. 53.

## S

Sabbakami, thera, ch. 4, p. 14.

Sabbanandi, disciple, ch. 15, p. 61.

Sabbatthi, schism, ch. 5, p. 15.

Sabhattuddesabhoga, arama, ch. 48, v. 64.

Saccabaddha pabbata, ch. 100, v. 257.

Saccankira, jataka, ch. 97, v. 44.

Saccasammutta, discourse, ch. 14, p. 53.

Saddha Tissa or Tissa, king of Lanka, ch. 22, p. 87; ch. 24, p. 93; war with Dutthagamani, ch. 24, pp. 94, 95, 96; ch. 32, pp. 123, 127; ascends throne, ch. 33, p. 128.

Sadiyaggamavapi, tank, ch. 68, v. 45.

Sagala, city, ch. 89, v. 3.

Sagalika, order of monks and nuns, ch. 39, vv. 41, 43; ch. 42, v. 43; ch. 52, v. 17.

Sagaliya, schism, ch. 5, p. 15.

Sagama, vihara, ch. 44, v. 50.

Sagara, king, ch. 2, p. 7; ch. 87, v. 34.

Sagaradeva, king, ch. 2, p. 7.

Sahajati, ch. 4, p. 12.

Sahannanagara, village, ch. 44, v. 100.

Sahasadeva, thera, ch. 12, p. 48.

Sahasamalla, king of Lanka, ch. 80, v. 32.

Sahassa, Sahassa-tittha, or Dastota, ford, ch. 87, v. 71; ch. 89, vv. 48, 56, 59, 60, 63, 70.

Sahassakarisa, tank, ch. 35, p. 141.

Sahodara, village, ch. 74, v. 78.

Sakadagami, sanctification, ch. 29, p. 111.

Sakavatthu, vihara, ch. 44, v. 135.

Saketa, city, ch. 89, v. 3.

Sakhapatta, village, ch. 74, v. 168.

Sakka, deva, ch. 7, p. 32; ch. 17, pp. 67, 68; ch. 21, p. 83; ch. 25, p. 101; ch. 28, p. 106; ch. 29, p. 109; ch. 30, pp. 112, 115; ch. 31, pp. 119, 121; ch. 37, p. 153; ch. 65, v. 19; ch. 72, vv. 91, 220, 298; ch. 73, v. 159; ch. 80, v. 5; ch. 85, v. 87; Senapati, son of Kassapa V., ch. 52, vv. 52, 61, 64, 72, 74, 77; Senapati, grandson of Kassapa V., ch. 52, v. 79; ch. 54, v. 53.

Sakkaralaya, river, ch. 72, v. 61.

Sakkarasobbha, port, ch. 35, p. 138.

Sakkunda, grove, ch. 72, v. 61.

Sakra (*see* Sakka).

Sakya, kings, ch. 2, p. 8; ch. 8, p. 36; ch. 11, p. 46; ch. 85, v. 102.

✓ Sal, tree, ch. 3, p. 9; ch. 17, p. 68; ch. 19, p. 74.

✓ Sala, tree, ch. 13, p. 50.

- Salagalla or Moragalla, ch. 33, p. 130.  
 Salagama, village, ch. 44, v. 121.  
 Salaggama, river, ch. 86, v. 42 ; village, ch. 90, v. 93.  
 Salaka, provisions, ch. 34, p. 135.  
 Salakagga, hall, ch. 15, p. 65.  
 Salalavati, channel, ch. 79, v. 44.  
 Salapadapa or Salruk, river, ch. 86, v. 42.  
 Salavana, vihara, ch. 39, p. 165 ; ch. 4, v. 45.  
 Salha, thera, ch. 4, pp. 13, 14.  
 Sali, prince, ch. 33, p. 127 ; minister, ch. 33, p. 132 ; vihara, ch. 33, p. 132.  
 Saligiri or Elgiriya, village, ch. 90, v. 97.  
 Salipabbata, vihara, ch. 35, p. 143.  
 Salipota, garden, ch. 79, v. 11.  
 Sallaka, stronghold, ch. 70, v. 72.  
 Salruk (*see* Salapadapa).  
 Salt pans, ch. 44, v. 49.  
 Sama or Siam, ch. 98, v. 92 ; ch. 99, v. 81 ; ch. 100, vv. 66, 71, 91, 113, 126, 137, 151, 156, 158, 172, 174, 180 ; supplement, v. 6.  
 Samacitta sutta, ch. 14, p. 52.  
 Samadhi, meditation, ch. 1, p. 7 ; ch. 15, pp. 58, 59, 61.  
 Samana or Sramana, monks, ch. 66, v. 144 ; ch. 67, v. 94.  
 Samanamallaka, commander, ch. 70, v. 28.  
 Samantakuta (*see* Sumanakuta).  
 Samantamalla, chief, ch. 70, v. 26.  
 Samapatti, meditation, ch. 5, p. 21 ; ch. 15, pp. 61, 65.  
 Sambala, thera, ch. 12, p. 46.  
 Sambhuta, thera, ch. 4, pp. 12, 13, 14.  
 Sami, ford, ch. 72, v. 66. Dappula (*see* Dapula I.).  
 Samiddha, king, ch. 15, pp. 58, 59, 60.  
 Samiddhisumana, ch. 1, p. 6.  
 Samirukkha, ford, ch. 72, v. 42.  
 Samisantos' uyyana, garden, ch. 79, v. 12.  
 Sannata, groom, ch. 22, p. 86.  
 Sammiti, schism, ch. 5, p. 15.  
 Samudda, vihara, ch. 34, p. 137.  
 Samudda-giri, parivena, ch. 52, v. 22.  
 Samuddasanna-sala, hall, ch. 19, p. 75.  
 Samugama, village, ch. 44, v. 120.  
 Sana, ch. 4, pp. 12, 14.  
 Sangha, chief, ch. 23, p. 89 ; princess, daughter of Mahanama, ch. 38, p. 162 ; queen of Manavamma, ch. 47, vv. 3, 8 ; princess, daughter of Aggabodhi VII., ch. 48, vv. 54, 55, 63 ; queen of Sena II., ch. 50, vv. 8, 69, 79 ; queen of Sena III., ch. 50, v. 58 ; ch. 51, vv. 6, 9, 86 ; queen of Kassapa IV., ch. 51, vv. 16, 18 ; astrologer, ch. 57, v. 48.  
 Sanghabhadda, sword-bearer, ch. 42, v. 42.  
 Sanghabhedaka, village, ch. 75, vv. 128, 130.  
 Sanghabodhi or Siri Sangha Bodhi, king of Lanka, ch. 36, p. 246.  
 Sanghagama, ch. 48, v. 91.  
 Sanghamitta, priest, ch. 36, pp. 148, 149 ; ch. 37, pp. 149, 150, 152.  
**Sanghamitta**, princess and priestess, ch. 5, p. 23 ; ordained, ch. 5, p. 25 ; lineage, ch. 13, p. 49 ; ch. 15, p. 55 ; invited to Lanka, ch. 18, pp. 70, 71 ; embarks with the Bo tree, ch. 19, p. 74 ; terrifies the Nagas, ch. 19, pp. 75, 76, 77, 78 ; dies, ch. 20, pp. 80, 81 ; vihara, ch. 48, v. 6.  
 Saaghapala parivena, ch. 36, p. 148 ; thera, ch. 37, p. 161.  
 Sangha Raja, ch. 99, v. 155 ; ch. 100, vv. 70, 110 ; Rakkhita, thera, ch. 100, v. 236 ; Sena, parivena, ch. 50, v. 70 ; vihara, ch. 51, v. 86 ; Siva, princess, ch. 45, v. 39.  
 Sanghata, village, ch. 60, v. 68.  
 Sanghatissa I., king of Lanka, ch. 36, p. 146 ; II., or Silameghavanna, king of Lanka, ch. 44, vv. 1, 3, 4, 64 ; sub-king, ch. 46, v. 24.

- Sanghikagiri, vihara, ch. 42, v. 9.  
 Sangilla, village, ch. 41, v. 69.  
 Sanimandapa, pavilion, ch. 73, v. 118.  
 Sankassa, city, ch. 89, v. 4.  
 Sankha, general, ch. 64, v. 22 ; ch. 65, vv. 13, 27 ; chief, ch. 81, v. 7 ;  
 treasure, ch. 87, v. 31 ; Rakkhita, thera, ch. 81, v. 77 ; Sonadhipati, general, ch. 64, v. 9.  
 Sankhadhatu, officer, ch. 72, v. 195.  
 Sankhanatha, general, ch. 72, v. 63.  
 Sankhanayaka, rank, ch. 75, v. 77.  
 Sankhapura, city, ch. 30, p. 115.  
 Sankhantika, schism, ch. 5, p. 15.  
 Sankhatthali, district and city, ch. 63, vv. 43, 53 ; ch. 64, v. 22 ; ch. 66, v. 9 ; ch. 67, vv. 78, 82.  
 Sankhavaddhamana, river, ch. 68, v. 32.  
 Sannirasela, village, ch. 90, v. 87.  
 Sanniratittha, vihara, ch. 48, v. 134.  
 Sansarapahala, garden, ch. 79, v. 10.  
 Sanskrit, supplement, v. 12.  
 Santana, elder, ch. 97, v. 11.  
 Santaneri, fortress, ch. 77, v. 44.  
 Santusita, deva, ch. 31, p. 121.  
 Sanyutta Nikaya, book, ch. 99, v. 33 ; ch. 100, v. 118.  
 Sapatagamu, ch. 74, v. 132.  
 Saphara, ch. 78, v. 8.  
 Sapharagama, district, ch. 94, v. 12.  
 Sappanarukokila, village, ch. 74, v. 143.  
 Sarabhū, thera, ch. 1, p. 5 ; channel, ch. 79, v. 48.  
 Saragama, ford, ch. 71, v. 18.  
 Saraggama, ch. 66, v. 71 ; ch. 67, vv. 59, 80.  
 Sarajakulavaddhana, parivena, ch. 80, v. 39.  
 Saranankara, novitiate, ch. 97, vv. 53, 57 ; ch. 98, v. 23 ; ch. 100, vv. 49, 108.  
 Sarassati, channel, ch. 79, v. 47.  
 Sarassati mandapa, theatre, ch. 73, v. 82.  
 Saratthasangaha, treatise on medicine, ch. 37, p. 156.  
 Sarattha Sangaha, book, ch. 97, v. 58.  
 Sareheru tank, ch. 60, v. 48.  
 Sariputta, thera, ch. 1, p. 5 ; ch. 14, p. 53 ; ch. 30, p. 115 ; ch. 37, p. 161 ; ch. 100, v. 268 ; prince, ch. 37, p. 158 ; elder, ch. 78, v. 34.  
 Sarivaggapitthi, ch. 57, v. 53.  
 Sarogama, ford, ch. 72, vv. 34, 63.  
 Sasa jataka, ch. 97, v. 43.  
 Sasavana, ch. 15, p. 63.  
 Sassata, creed, ch. 5, p. 28.  
 Sataruddha, channel, ch. 79, v. 54.  
 Satatatintaka, ch. 29, p. 108.  
 Sattapanni, cave, ch. 3, p. 9 ; tree, ch. 30, p. 114.  
 Sattapannika, hall, ch. 36, p. 144.  
 Sattubhatta, jataka, ch. 97, v. 43.  
 Savan, stronghold, ch. 74, v. 60.  
 Savaraka, village, ch. 52, v. 32.  
 Savatthi (see Savatthipura).  
 Savatthipura, ch. 29, p. 109 ; ch. 30, p. 115 ; ch. 37, p. 153 ; ch. 88, v. 121.  
 Sayakhetaka, ch. 70, v. 16.  
 Schisms and heresies, ch. 5, p. 15.  
 Sea of Parakkama (see Parakkama).  
**Seafaring**, including ships, voyages, ports, &c., ch. 6, p. 31 ; ch. 7, pp. 33, 34 ; ch. 8, p. 36 ; ch. 11, pp. 44, 45 ; ch. 19, pp. 75, 77 ; ch. 31, p. 117 ; ch. 35, p. 138 ; ch. 36, p. 145 ; ch. 47, vv. 35, 36, 47 to 53 ; ch. 50, vv. 8, 42 ; ch. 51, v. 32 ; ch. 52, v. 73 ; ch. 53, vv. 5, 7 ; ch. 60, vv. 30, 35 ; ch. 76, vv. 44 to 64, 88 to 93, ch. 96, v. 28 ; ch. 100, vv. 64, 76.

- Segiriya. ch. 34, p. 136.
- Sehala uparaja, parivena, ch. 46, v. 24.
- Sekira Padina Rayar, Chodian chief, ch. 77, v. 76.
- Selantara, ch. 57, v. 36 ; Samuha, ch. 57, v. 37 ; ch. 60, v. 84.
- Selantarayatana, vihara, ch. 78, v. 10.
- Semponmari, fortress, ch. 76, vv. 245, 246, 249, 262, 269, 278, 281, 282.
- Sona I., Tamilusurper ch. 21, p. 82 ; ch. 82, v. 2 I ; Sena, village, ch. 45, v. 27 ; queen of Dappula II., ch. 49, v. 2 ; II., king of Lanka, or Silamegha, ch. 50, vv. 1, 43 ; ch. 51, v. 1 ; III., king of Lanka, ch. 50, vv. 48, 58, 86 ; ch. 51, vv. 1 to 89 ; prince, son of Kittagabodhi, ch. 50, v. 46 ; apartments, ch. 50, v. 77 ; queen of Kasapa IV., ch. 51, v. 93 ; (see Ilanga Sena) ; scribe, ch. 52, v. 33 ; IV., king of Lanka, ch. 53, vv. 13, 28 ; sub-king of Udaya III., ch. 53, v. 40 ; V., king of Lanka, ch. 54, v. 1 ; captain, ch. 54, vv. 13, 14, 58, 61, 68 ; ch. 55, v. 2 ; VI., king of Lanka, ch. 54, v. 57 ; ch. 55, v. 1 ; officer, ch. 66, v. 66.
- Senagama, village, ch. 70, vv. 131, 133, 134, 245.
- Sonaggabodhi, house, ch. 50, v. 73 ; pabbata. cetiya, ch. 49, v. 33.
- Senagatta, village, ch. 75, v. 7.
- Senanatha, parivena, ch. 88, v. 86.
- Senapati, forest, ch. 10, p. 42 ; office, ch. 11, p. 45.
- Senaratna, king of Lanka, ch. 95, vv. 1, 9, 27.
- Sena-senapati, parivena, ch. 51, v. 88.
- Senindagutta, ch. 15, p. 64.
- Senkhandasela Sirivaddhana (see Sirivaddhana).
- Senkundiya Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, vv. 140, 224 ; ch. 77, vv. 7, 36.
- Sepanni, house, ch. 47, v. 64.
- Sepannipuppha, palace, ch. 78, v. 109.
- Serpents gate of Pulatthi, ch. 73, v. 162.
- Setthi, office of, ch. 11, p. 45 ; ch. 13, p. 49 ; Nayaka, chief, ch. 69, v. 13.
- Setthivapi, tank, ch. 68, v. 43.
- Sherevail (see Sirivala).
- Ships** (see Seafaring).
- Siam (see Sama).
- Sida, channel, ch. 79, v. 54.
- Siddhattha, genealogy, ch. 2, p. 8 ; ch. 31, p. 117 ; ch. 51, v. 11 ; Buddha, ch. 1, p. 3 ; thera, ch. 29, p. 110 ; monk, ch. 100, vv. 239, 244, 285 ; prince, ch. 52, v. 68.
- Siddhatthika, schism, ch. 5, p. 15.
- Sidu-pabbata, village, ch. 55, v. 8.
- Siggava, thera, ch. 5, pp. 20, 21, 23.
- Sigiriya** (see Sihagiri).
- Siha, river, ch. 76, v. 311.
- Sihabahu, king, ch. 6, pp. 30, 31 ; ch. 7, pp. 32, 33, 34 ; ch. 8, p. 35.
- Sihagiri** or **Sigiriya**, fortified city, ch. 39, vv. 2, 3, 14, 41 ; ch. 44, vv. 32, 34, 60.
- Sihahanu, king, ch. 2, p. 8.
- Sihala** or **Sinhalese**, land, nation, and language ; origin of name, ch. 7, p. 34 ; ch. 33, p. 219 ; ch. 37, pp. 152, 158 ; ch. 37, p. 161 ; ch. 50, vv. 38, 40 ; ch. 54, v. 11 ; ch. 55, v. 12 ; ch. 56, v. 1 ; ch. 70, v. 2 ; ch. 72, vv. 135, 136, 137 ; ch. 74, vv. 19, 44, 102 ; ch. 76, vv. 28, 29, 30, 66, 129, 151, 164, 168, 236, 247, 253, 261 ; ch. 77, vv. 22, 36, 106 ; ch. 80, v. 77 ; ch. 81, vv. 13, 46 ; ch. 83, vv. 10 to 15, 23, 26, 32, 33, 43, 45 ; ch. 85, v. 55 ; ch. 87, v. 52 ; ch. 88, v. 66 ; ch. 90, vv. 18, 19, 26, 29, 33, 79, 83 ; ch. 95, v. 6 ; ch. 96, vv. 14, 31 ; ch. 97, vv. 59, 60 ; ch. 99, v. 173 ; ch. 100, vv. 145, 168, 230 ; supplement, vv. 13, 27.
- Sihali, princess, ch. 16, p. 66.
- Sihapura, city, ch. 6, p. 31 ; ch. 8, pp. 35, 36 ; ch. 59, v. 46 ; branch city, ch. 78, v. 87.
- Sihasinana, ferry, ch. 15, p. 64.

- Sihalivali, queen, ch. 6, pp. 30, 31.  
 Sihassara, king, ch. 2, p. 8.  
 Sihavahana, king, ch. 2, p. 8.  
 Sika, general, ch. 70, v. 113.  
 Sikaviyala, ch. 70, v. 231.  
 Sikha Nayaka, commander, ch. 69, v. 12.  
 Sikhi Buddha, ch. 1, p. 3.  
 Sila, dagaba or thupa, ch. 1, p. 7; ch. 33, p. 128.  
 Sila-datha, king, ch. 45, v. 51.  
 Silakala, Ambasamanera or Asiggaha Silakala; king of Lanka; early life, ch. 39, vv. 45, 48, 54, 55; ch. 41, vv. 7, 8; rebels, ch. 41, vv. 10, 12, 14, 16, 22; ascends throne, ch. 41, vv. 26, 27, 33, 41, 42, 69.  
 Silakhanda, ch. 67, v. 43.  
 Silamegha (*see* Aggabodhi VI. and Sena II.); convent, ch. 48, v. 139; ch. 49, v. 25; Tamil chief, ch. 76, vv. 99, 304; ch. 77, v. 93; Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 242.  
 Silameghapabbata, vihara, ch. 52, v. 59.  
 Silameghavanna, king of Lanka, ch. 44, vv. 43, 54, 64.  
 Sila-pokkharani, bath, ch. 73, v. 109; Sila sambuddha, statue, ch. 39, v. 7.  
 Silasobbhakandaka, cetiya, ch. 15, p. 95; ch. 33, pp. 130, 132.  
 Silatissabodhi, prince, ch. 38, p. 163.  
 Silava, jataka, ch. 97, v. 45; ch. 99, v. 100.  
 Simatalatthali, village, ch. 75, v. 103.  
 Sindhava, breed of horses, ch. 23, p. 91; ch. 31, p. 119.  
 Sinduravana, ch. 88, v. 51.  
 Sineru, mountain, ch. 54, v. 43.  
 Singivanna, cloths, ch. 30, p. 116.  
**Sinhalese** (*see* Sihala).  
 Sinhalese Vannians (*see* Vanni).  
 Singatthala, village, ch. 100, v. 232.  
 Sippa, ch. 37, p. 160.  
 Sippatthalaka, ch. 57, v. 70; ch. 58, v. 7.  
 Sirit padhanarakkha, vihara, ch. 47, v. 64.  
 Sirideva, minister, ch. 29, p. 109.  
 Siridevi, rock, ch. 66, v. 20.  
 Sirighananda, vihara, ch. 90, v. 98.  
 Sirigutta, charger, ch. 22, p. 86.  
 Sirimalakka, village, ch. 77, vv. 51, 52.  
 Sirimandagalla, village, ch. 60, v. 68.  
 Sirimeghavanna, king of Lanka, ch. 37, p. 152.  
 Sirinaga I., king of Lanka, ch. 36, p. 144; II., king of Lanka, ch. 36, p. 145.  
 Sirinaga, prince, ch. 44, vv. 70, 73.  
 Siripitthika, village, ch. 44, v. 88.  
 Siri Rajadhi Rajasiha, king of Lanka, supplement, vv. 1, 19.  
 Sirisa, courtyard, ch. 15, p. 58.  
 Sirisamalaka, ch. 15, p. 59.  
 Siri Sanghabodhi I., king of Lanka, ch. 36, pp. 146, 147; parivena, ch. 42, v. 11; II. (*see* Aggabodhi III.); III. (*see* Aggabodhi IV.); vihara, ch. 47, v. 65; IV. (*see* Vijaya Bahu I.)  
 Sirisanjaya, king, ch. 2, p. 8.  
 Sirivaddha, building, ch. 19, p. 77; ch. 45, v. 57; minister, ch. 5, p. 21.  
 Sirivaddhamana, tank, ch. 42, v. 8.  
**Sirivaddhana, Senkhandasela, Sirivaddhana**, or Kandy, city, ch. 85, vv. 1, 5, 32, 61, 98; ch. 92, v. 8; defences, ch. 94, vv. 6, 17; ch. 95, vv. 17, 21; ch. 96, v. 14; ch. 97, v. 11; buildings, ch. 97, v. 47; palace rebuilt, ch. 98, v. 69; ch. 99, vv. 10, 175; ch. 100, vv. 25, 80, 84, 129, 181; supplement, v. 7.  
 Sirivala, Siriyavala, or Sherevail, ch. 77, vv. 172, 277, 281, 283, 291, 305.



- Sirivallabha, ruling prince ; birth and marriage, ch. 59, vv. 42, 45 ; ch. 61, v. 24 ; children, ch. 62, v. 2 ; ch. 63, v. 3 ; war with Gaja Bahu, ch. 63 vv. 20, 32 ; ch. 64, v. 19 ; ch. 70, v. 224. son of Manabharana, ch. 64, v. 20 ; ch. 72, vv. 324, 333. Raja, Tamil chief, ch. 77, v. 6.
- Sirivattha, city of the Yakkhas, ch. 7, p. 33.
- Siri Vijaya Rajasiha, king of Lanka, ch. 98, vv. 2, 98.
- Siri Vijayasundara, vihara, ch. 85, v. 91.
- Siri Vikkama Rajasiha, king of Lanka, supplement, v. 19.
- Sirivilli-putthur (*see* Sivaliputtur).
- Siri Vira-Parakkama Narinda-Siha, king of Lanka, ch. 97, v. 23.
- Siriyaala, village, ch. 66, vv. 20, 69.
- Siriyauala (*see* Sirivala).
- Sisacchinnaka-Bodhi, ch. 70, v. 29.
- Sita, Rama's queen, ch. 73, v. 137.
- Sitalagama-lenaka, vihara, ch. 60, v. 59.
- Sitavaka, city, ch. 93, v. 5 ; ch. 100, v. 222.
- Sitthagama, ch. 54, vv. 6, 36.
- Siva, queen Anula's consort, ch. 34, p. 133 ; king of Lanka, ch. 41, vv. 5, 6 ; god, ch. 73, v. 91 ; ch. 93, vv. 9, 10 ; or Tanasiva, hunter, ch. 33, p. 130.
- Sivali, queen of Lanka, ch. 35, p. 138.
- Sivaliputtur or Sirivilli-putthur, ch. 77, v. 41.
- Siva, jataka, ch. 97, v. 43.
- Sivika, ch. 10, p. 44 ; ch. 32, p. 123.
- Siyamahanta-kuddala, village, ch. 77, vv. 150, 154, 161.
- Sobbha, vihara, ch. 51, v. 76.
- Sobhavati, king, ch. 15, p. 59.
- Sobhavinagara, city, ch. 15, p. 59.
- Sobhita, Buddha, ch. 1, p. 3.
- Sobora, valley, ch. 70, v. 187.
- Somadevi, queen, ch. 33, pp. 129, 130, 131.
- Somanamalaka, ch. 15, p. 61.
- Somanatha, garden, ch. 79, v. 11.
- Somarama, ch. 33, p. 131.
- Somavati, channel, ch. 79, v. 57.
- Sona, thera, ch. 12, pp. 46, 48, 49 ; or Mahasona, warrior, ch. 23, pp. 88, 90 ; ch. 25, pp. 97, 98 ; minister, ch. 37, pp. 150, 152.
- Sonaka, thera, ch. 5, pp. 20, 21.
- Sondi, spout, ch. 14, p. 52.
- Sonnagiri, mountain, ch. 34, p. 133.
- Sommamali (*see* Ruanveli).
- Sonuttara, prince, ch. 12, p. 49 ; thera, ch. 31, pp. 117, 118, 119.
- Sora Lankagiri, chief, ch. 76, v. 225.
- Sorandakkota, fortress, ch. 76, v. 309.
- Soreyya, ch. 4, p. 12.
- Sotapatti, sanctification, ch. 1, p. 5 ; ch. 5, p. 23 ; ch. 23, p. 91 ; ch. 27, p. 105 ; ch. 29, p. 111.
- Sotthi, tribe, ch. 5, p. 20 ; sala, hall, ch. 10, p. 44 ; Sena, king of Lanka, ch. 38, p. 162.
- Sotthiyakara, vihara, ch. 37, p. 153.
- Southern vihara, ch. 42, v. 14.
- " Sparkling water," gate of Pulatthi, ch. 73, v. 162.
- Sramana (*see* Samana).
- Subbha, king of Lanka, usurps the throne, ch. 35, pp. 139, 140, 142 ; ch. 38, p. 163.
- Subhacala (*see* Subhapabbata).
- Subhadda, thera, ch. 3, p. 9 ; princess, ch. 59, vv. 31, 43 ; cetiya, ch. 78, v. 53.
- Subhaddakacchana, queen, ch. 2, p. 8.
- Subhadeva, prince, ch. 36, p. 145.
- Subhagiri (*see* Subhapabbata).

Subhakuta, ch. 15, p. 60.

**Subhapabbata, Subhacala, Subhagiri, Sundarapabbata** or **Yapahuva**. mountain and city; fortified and held against the Kerala invaders, ch. 81, v. 4; ch. 88, vv. 26, 61, 64; palace and wall built, ch. 88, vv. 77, 79; ch. 90, vv. 5, 11, 29.

Subharaja, parivena, ch. 35, p. 140.

Subha Senapati, general, ch. 81, v. 3.

Sudassana, king, ch. 2, p. 7; street, ch. 74, v. 208.

Sudassanamalaka, ch. 15, pp. 60, 61.

Suddhavasa, world, ch. 4, p. 13.

Suddhodana, king, ch. 2, p. 8; ch. 51, v. 10.

Sudhamma, theri, ch. 15, p. 61; hall, ch. 73, v. 71; ch. 74, v. 200.

Sugala, queen, ch. 59, vv. 28, 45; her children, ch. 62, v. 2; rebels against Parakkama Bahu I., ch. 74, vv. 28, 36, 88; ch. 75, vv. 159, 175; captured, ch. 75, vv. 179, 199.

Suicide, Kassapa I., ch. 39, v. 27; prince Kassapa, ch. 41, v. 23; Dathapabhuti, ch. 41, v. 52; Jetthatissa, ch. 44, v. 112; sub-king Mahinda, ch. 50, v. 23.

Sujampati, god, ch. 39, v. 24.

Sujata, Buddha, ch. 1, p. 3.

Sukara, ch. 83, v. 21; year, ch. 100, v. 140.

Sukarabhatu (*see* Sukarabhatudeva).

Sukarabhatudeva, chief, ch. 74, vv. 128, 130, 155; ch. 75, vv. 128, 133.

Sukaragama, ch. 70, v. 135.

Sukaraggamavapi, tank, ch. 68, v. 46.

Sukarali-Bheripasana, ch. 75, vv. 100, 150.

Sukara-nijjhara, ch. 68, vv. 33, 36, 38.

Sukaravata or Varavala, vihara, ch. 100, vv. 300, 305.

Sukhagiri, ch. 74, v. 165.

Sukha-jivitaputthaki, commander, ch. 70, v. 174; Senapati, commander, ch. 72, vv. 156, 158.

Sukkodana, king, ch. 2, p. 8.

Sumanā, deva, ch. 1, p. 5; ch. 86, v. 19; Buddha, ch. 1, p. 3; flower, ch. 5, p. 16; prince, son of Bindusara, ch. 5, p. 17; thera, ch. 4, p. 14; prince, son of Aggibrahma and Sanghamitta, ch. 5, p. 23; ch. 13, pp. 49, 50; ch. 14, p. 52; ch. 17, pp. 67, 68; ch. 19, pp. 75, 76; ch. 20, p. 78; chief, ch. 23, p. 91; samanera, ch. 30, p. 114; ch. 31, p. 122; mountain (*see* Sumanakuta); hill, ch. 42, v. 114.

Sumanagalla, ch. 74, v. 124.

**Sumanakuta, Samantakuta, Devakuta, Sumana mountain** or **Adam's Peak**, ch. 1, p. 5; origin of the footprint, ch. 1, p. 7; asylum of Kuvenci's children, ch. 7, v. 35; visited by former Buddhas, ch. 15, pp. 57, 58; residence of 500 priests, ch. 32, p. 125; halting places built, ch. 60, v. 65; ch. 61, v. 71; ch. 68, v. 6; king Kitti Nissanka and army worship at shrine, ch. 80, v. 24; grant of land, ch. 85, v. 118; path cleared and bridges built, ch. 86, vv. 9 to 36; ch. 88, v. 48; mighty lamp, ch. 92, v. 18; shrine made over to Sivites, ch. 93, v. 12; various gifts; ch. 97, vv. 17, 19, 32; ch. 96, v. 86; ch. 100, v. 83, 223.

Sumanavapi, village, ch. 28, p. 106.

Sumedha, Buddha, ch. 1, p. 3.

Sumitta, thera, ch. 5, p. 26; king, ch. 6, p. 31; ch. 8, p. 35; name for Sangamitta, ch. 19, p. 78; princess, or Mitta, ch. 59, vv. 31, 44; ch. 62, v. 1.

Sunari, princess, ch. 59, v. 49.

Sundara-pabbata (*see* Subhapabbata).

Sundara Pandu Raja, Tamil chief, ch. 76, pp. 128, 177.

Sunetradevi, parivena (*see* Sunetta parivena).

Sunetta parivena or Sunetradevi parivena, ch. 91, v. 24.

- Sunhata, parivena, ch. 15, p. 65.  
 Sunsumaragiri, city, ch. 89, v. 3.  
 Supanna, ch. 14, p. 53 ; ch. 19, p. 75 ; ch. 50, v. 27.  
 Suppabuddha, king, ch. 2, p. 8.  
 Suppadevi, princess, ch. 6, p. 29.  
 Supparaka, port, ch. 6, p. 31.  
 Sura-ambavana, district, ch. 70, v. 87.  
 Surádeva, chief, ch. 77, v. 13.  
 Suramana, tank, ch. 79, v. 37.  
 Suranimila or Nimila, warrior, ch. 23, pp. 88, 89, 90 ; ch. 25, pp. 97, 98, 99.  
 Suratissa, or Suvannapinda Tissa, king of Lanka, ch. 21, pp. 81, 82.  
**Surgery** (*see* medicine).  
 Suriyagutta, thera, ch. 29, p. 110.  
 Suruci, king, ch. 2, p. 7.  
 Surulla, village, ch. 72, v. 173.  
 Susima, queen, ch. 9, p. 37.  
 Susunaga, minister, ch. 4, p. 11.  
 Sutanu, jataka, ch. 97, v. 41.  
 Sutasoma, jataka, ch. 97, v. 43.  
 Sutighara, cetiya, ch. 79, v. 62.  
 Sutta, schism, ch. 5, p. 15 ; ch. 37, pp. 153, 158.  
 Suttaddhara, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 185.  
 Suttanta, ch. 54, v. 4 ; ch. 99, vv. 181, 182.  
 Suvanna, coin, ch. 48, v. 7 ; bhumi, land of, ch. 12, pp. 46, 48 ; doni, village, or Randeniya, ch. 70, v. 11 ; gama, minister, ch. 100, v. 301 ; malaya, ch. 75, vv. 63, 66, 67 ; pali, queen, or Pali, ch. 10, pp. 40, 42 ; ch. 11, p. 44.  
 Suvannapinda Tissa (*see* Suratissa).  
 Suvanna Tissa, tank, ch. 79, v. 33.  
 Suvannathamba, or Ranton-tota, ferry, ch. 96, v. 11.  
 Suyama, deva, ch. 31, p. 121.  
 Syavana-viyala, ch. 75, v. 2.

## T.

- Tabba, district, ch. 69, v. 8.  
 Takkambila, building, ch. 45, v. 57.  
 Talabbilla, haven, ch. 76, vv. 88, 93.  
 Talacatukka, ch. 15, p. 63.  
 Talagalla, tank, ch. 79, v. 68.  
 Talakatthali, fortress, ch. 70, v. 175.  
 Talakkhetta, village, ch. 70, v. 10.  
 Talanga, vihara, ch. 32, p. 126.  
 Talanigama, ford, ch. 72, v. 37.  
 Talathala, country, ch. 70, v. 108.  
 Talathaliya, fortress, ch. 70, v. 112.  
 Talavatthu, vihara, ch. 48, v. 8.  
 Tamalittiya, port, ch. 11, p. 46 ; ch. 19, p. 74.  
 Tamba, town, ch. 25, p. 97 ; district, ch. 84, vv. 12, 15.  
 Tambagama, ch. 75, v. 92.  
 Tambaka, Tamil chief, ch. 25, p. 97.  
 Tambalagama or Tammalama, ch. 58, vv. 10, 38 ; ch. 45, v. 78.  
 Tambapanni, district in Lanka ; Vijaya I., lands, ch. 6, p. 31 ; origin of name, ch. 7, p. 33 ; city, ch. 7, p. 35 ; ch. 14, p. 52 ; ch. 80, v. 25 ; ch. 84, v. 10 ; ch. 85, vv. 82, 106 ; ch. 89, v. 57 ; channel, ch. 79, v. 51.  
 Tambapitthi, district, ch. 28, v. 106.  
 Tambavapi, tank, ch. 68, v. 43.  
 Tambavitthi village, ch. 58, v. 32.

**Tamil** or **Damila**, people and country; first and second invasions of Lanka, ch. 21, p. 82; ch. 22, pp. 85, 87; ch. 23, pp. 88, 89; war with Duttha Gamani, ch. 24, p. 93; ch. 25, pp. 96, 97, 98, 99; driven out of Lanka, ch. 25, pp. 100, 101; third invasion, ch. 33, p. 129; dynasty, ch. 33, p. 130; driven from Lanka, ch. 33, p. 131; fourth invasion, ch. 36, p. 145; ch. 38, p. 162; fifth invasion, ch. 38, p. 163; driven out, ch. 38, p. 164; sixth invasion, ch. 44, v. 71; seventh invasion, ch. 44, vv. 105, 106, 112, 126; ch. 45, vv. 11, 15; eighth invasion, ch. 45, vv. 18, 19, 22; ch. 46, vv. 19, 23, 40; ninth invasion, ch. 47, vv. 35, 38; ch. 48, v. 145; Pandian invaders ravage the country, ch. 50, vv. 15, 17, 24; ch. 54, vv. 64, 66; ch. 56, vv. 2, 10; ch. 57, v. 67; ch. 58, vv. 20, 28, 32; driven from Lanka, ch. 58, v. 56; ch. 66, v. 133; ch. 69, v. 6; ch. 70, v. 230; ch. 75, vv. 70 to 162; ch. 76, vv. 39, 63, 64; conquest of Tamil country by Parakkama Bahu I, generals ch. 76, vv. 94 to 336; ch. 77 vv. 1 to 109; prisoners of war, ch. 78, vv. 81, 100, 103; tenth invasion, ch. 80, vv. 47, 70; ch. 81, vv. 14, 60; ch. 82, vv. 6, 23, 25, 27; ch. 83, vv. 12, 15, 21, 24; ch. 87, v. 25; eleventh invasion together with Malays, ch. 88, v. 63; ch. 90, vv. 32, 44.

**Tammalagama** (*see* Tambalagama).

**Tanagaluka**, ch. 74, v. 165.

**Tanasiva**, or **Siva**, chief, ch. 33, p. 130.

**Tandigama**, chief, ch. 75, v. 184.

**Tandula-pattha**, ch. 74, v. 166.

**Tangap Perumal**, Tamil chief, ch. 76, vv. 147, 193.

**Tanks** (*see* Irrigation).

**Tankutta Rayar**, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 146.

**Tannaru**, village, ch. 70, vv. 313, 317, 319.

**Tannitittha**, ch. 70, v. 322.

**Tantavayika-catika**, village, ch. 46, v. 20.

**Tapassi**, ambassador, ch. 76, v. 24.

**Tapovana**, forest, ch. 53, vv. 14, 18.

**Taraccha**, tank, ch. 22, p. 83.

**Tatavapi**, stronghold, ch. 70, v. 72.

**Tathagata**, ch. 31, p. 120; ch. 73, v. 81; ch. 74, v. 246; ch. 84, v. 44.

**Tattagama**, village, ch. 42, v. 63.

**Tavatinsa**, heaven, ch. 27, pp. 104, 105; ch. 30, pp. 113, 115; ch. 73, v. 164.

**Telagama**, village, ch. 49, v. 90.

**Telapakkanijjhara**, stream, ch. 79, v. 68.

**Telapatta**, jataka, ch. 97, v. 42.

**Telumapali**, ch. 15, p. 63.

**Temiya**, jataka, ch. 97, v. 43.

**Tenaveli**, jataka, ch. 35, p. 143.

**Ten-konju**, ch. 76, v. 292; ch. 77, v. 43.

**Tennavanpalla Rayar**, Tamil chief, ch. 76, vv. 225, 234.

**Tepitaka**, or **Tripitaka**, commentaries (*see also* Pitaka), ch. 5, pp. 19, 29; ch. 27, p. 105; ch. 98, v. 24.

**Terigama**, ch. 70, vv. 136, 138.

**Thakuraka**, chief, ch. 90, vv. 16, 24.

**Thalanduru Nadalvar**, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 142.

**Thalayuru Nadalvar**, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 264; ch. 77, v. 27; Nadu, ch. 76, v. 265.

**Thanakonkana**, garden, ch. 79, v. 11.

**Theramba**, edifice, ch. 37, p. 152.

**Therapassiya**, parivena, ch. 15, p. 65.

**Theraputta** (*see* Theraputtabhaya).

**Theraputtabhaya**, or **Theraputta**, warrior, ch. 23, pp. 88, 91; ch. 25, pp. 97, 98; ch. 26, pp. 102, 103; ch. 32, p. 124.

- Theravada or Theriya, monks, school of religion, ch. 5, p. 15; ch. 33, p. 132; ch. 37, pp. 160, 161; ch. 38, p. 167; ch. 39, v. 12; ch. 41, v. 32; ch. 42, v. 17; ch. 45, vv. 30, 31, 33; ch. 46, v. 8; ch. 50, v. 69; ch. 52, vv. 16, 46, 62.
- Theravansa, sisterhood, ch. 52, v. 63.
- Theriya parampara, convocation, ch. 3, p. 11.
- Theriya sangiti, convocation, ch. 5, p. 15.
- Thorax bone relic (*see* Givatthi).
- Thulathanaka (*see* Thullatthanaka).
- Thulatthanaka, king of Lanka, ch. 15, p. 59; ch. 33, p. 128.
- Thupa the Great (*see* Ruanveli and Ratanavali).
- Thuparama**, dagaba, ch. 1, p. 7; ch. 14, p. 53; ch. 15, pp. 58, 59, 61; foundation and deposit of relic, ch. 17, pp. 68, 69, 70; ch. 19, p. 77; ch. 20, pp. 78, 79, 80; ch. 23, p. 89; cetiya cased with stone, ch. 33, p. 128; uposatha hall built, ch. 34, p. 134; ch. 35, p. 137; roof constructed, ch. 35, p. 141; ch. 36, p. 143; statue removed, ch. 37, pp. 148, 149; golden pinnacle added, ch. 37, p. 160; repairs, ch. 38, p. 166; dilapidations, ch. 42, vv. 51, 54; golden ornaments stripped off, ch. 44, v. 133; cetiya pulled down, ch. 44, v. 138; rebuilt, ch. 44, vv. 142, 148; ch. 45, v. 28; ch. 47, v. 2; buildings, ch. 47, v. 66; pillars rearranged, ch. 48, vv. 66, 127; gold and silver cover presented, ch. 48, v. 140; utterly despoiled, ch. 50, v. 35; ch. 51, v. 128; ch. 52, v. 16; ch. 53, v. 12; restoration to former glory, ch. 54, vv. 42, 50; ch. 60, v. 56; repaired, ch. 78, v. 110; ch. 88, v. 81.
- Thusavapi, tank, ch. 50, v. 73.
- Thusavatthi, village, ch. 15, p. 63; ch. 37, p. 155.
- Thupavitthi, vihara, ch. 38, p. 165.
- Tika, commentary, ch. 91, v. 27.
- Tikonamala or Trincomalee, port, ch. 100, v. 78.
- Tilagulla, tank, ch. 58, v. 43; ch. 68, v. 45.
- Tila-vatthuka, channel, ch. 60, v. 53.
- Tilokamalla, prince, ch. 87, v. 16; ch. 88, v. 20.
- Tilokanandana, garden, ch. 79, v. 8.
- Tilokasundari, princess, ch. 59, v. 29.
- Timbaru, ch. 31, p. 121.
- Tintinigamaka, tank, ch. 68, v. 47.
- Tintinika, village, ch. 41, v. 96; ch. 44, v. 126.
- Tipa, prince, ch. 90, v. 33.
- Tipucullasa, ch. 45, v. 77.
- Tiputhulla, vihara, ch. 45, v. 29.
- Tirikkanapper, ch. 76, v. 306; ch. 77, vv. 72, 84.
- Tirinaveli, kingdom, ch. 76, vv. 145, 292; ch. 77, vv. 43, 94.
- Tiruppali (*see* Tiruppalur).
- Tiruppalur, ch. 76, vv. 314, 316.
- Tiriputtur, ch. 77, vv. 17, 21.
- Tiritara, king of Lanka, ch. 38, p. 164.
- Tirivokambama, ch. 76, vv. 242, 270, 280.
- Tissa, Buddha, ch. 1, p. 3.
- Tissa, sub-king of Asoka, ch. 5, pp. 16, 23, 27.
- Tissa I., king of Lanka, ch. 10, p. 41; II. (*see* Devanampiya); king of Kalyani, ch. 22, p. 84; III. (*see* Saddha); IV., king of Lanka, ch. 34, p. 133; V. (*see* Kamijana Tissa); VI. (*see* Bhatika Tissa); VII. (*see* Kanittha Tissa); VIII. (*see* Voharaka Tissa); princess, daughter of Kittagabodhi, ch. 50, v. 60; ch. 51, v. 15; queen of Udaya I., ch. 51, v. 93; ch. 52, v. 3; Brahman, ch. 5, p. 20; thera, son of Kuntakinnara, ch. 5, p. 26; of Hundarivapi, ch. 23, p. 90; thera, son of Kutimbika, ch. 24, pp. 94, 95; ch. 32, p. 126; of Kumbhilaka (*see* Kumbhilaka); thera of Dakkhinarama, ch. 37, p. 151; accountant, ch. 11, p. 45; minister, ch. 24, p. 94; minister, ch. 33, p. 132; one of Anula's paramours, ch. 34, p. 133; tank, ch. 20, p. 79; ch. 21, p. 82;

ch. 23, p. 89; ch. 26, p. 102; ch. 35, p. 138; enlarged, ch. 35, p. 139; ch. 36, p. 146; ch. 37, p. 155; ch. 70, v. 150; vihara (see Tissa Maha Vihara); vihara, ch. 36, p. 144; mountain or rock, ch. 41, p. 14; ch. 44, v. 14.

Tissarama, ch. 15, p. 62; ch. 45, v. 59; nunnery, ch. 52, v. 24.

**Tissa Maha Vihara, Tissarama, or Tissa Vihara**, ch. 22, p. 84; ch. 24, p. 93; ch. 25, p. 96; ch. 36, p. 144.

Tissa Moggaliputta or Tissa, thera, ch. 5, pp. 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 27, 29; ch. 12, p. 46; ch. 18, p. 71; ch. 37, p. 153; ch. 78, v. 6.

Tissarakkha, queen, ch. 20, p. 78.

Tissava, tank, ch. 37, p. 151.

Tissavaddhamanaka, ch. 35, p. 141.

Tissa-vasabha, vihara, ch. 37, p. 153.

Titthagama or Totagamuwa, village and vihara, ch. 76, v. 75; ch. 90, vv. 88, 93.

Titthamba, Tamil chief, ch. 25, p. 96.

Tittharama, gate of Anuradhapura, ch. 33, p. 129.

Titthiya, unbelievers, ch. 61, v. 60.

Tittira, jataka, ch. 5, p. 28.

✓Tivakka, Brahman, ch. 19, pp. 76, 77.

Tivanka, image-house, ch. 68, v. 39; ch. 85, v. 66.

Tiveda, ocean, ch. 5, p. 22.

✓Tiya, Brahman, ch. 33, p. 129.

Tobbalanaga-pabbata, vihara, ch. 35, p. 143.

Tompiya Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 147.

Tondama Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 140.

Tondamana, Tamil chief, ch. 77, vv. 32, 33, 39, 51, 74; mountains, ch. 77, vv. 1, 32.

✓Tonda Manar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 319.

✓Tondi, ch. 76, v. 239; ch. 77, v. 81.

Tondriya, Tamil chief, ch. 76, vv. 185, 186.

**Tooth Relic or Dathadhatu**; brought to Lanka from Kalinga, ch. 37, pp. 154, 159; temple repaired and casket made, ch. 38, p. 166; more repairs and another casket, ch. 42, v. 33; ch. 44, v. 45; ch. 48, v. 124; ch. 49, v. 44; ch. 51, v. 22; ch. 54, v. 5; temple rebuilt, ch. 54, v. 45; ch. 57, v. 22; sanctuary built, ch. 60, v. 16; ch. 61, v. 56; relic removed to Rohana, ch. 61, v. 61; brought back to Kalavapi, ch. 70, v. 265; again taken to Rohana, ch. 70, v. 310; ch. 72, v. 337; wonderful temple built at Pulatthi, ch. 73, v. 128; carried from place to place by queen Sugala, ch. 74, vv. 38 to 138; carried to Pulatthi, ch. 74, vv. 143, 160, 162, 166, 169, 195; many valuable gifts made, ch. 74, vv. 208, 228, 249; description of temple at Pulatthi, ch. 78, v. 40; another temple, ch. 80, v. 19; buried in Kotthumala, ch. 81, vv. 19, 23, 26; conveyed to Jambudoni, ch. 81, v. 29; temple built on Billasela rock, ch. 81, vv. 33, 37, 77; taken to Jambudoni, ch. 82, vv. 6 to 16, 40, 41, 50; ch. 84, v. 15; ch. 85, vv. 25, 35, 93; exposed to worship in palace at Srivaddhana, ch. 85, v. 111; ch. 86, v. 57; ch. 87, vv. 6, 70, 74; temple repaired, ch. 88, vv. 10, 12, 15, 66; ch. 89, v. 16; ch. 90, v. 41; relic carried off to India, ch. 90, vv. 46 to 54; brought back to Lanka, ch. 90, v. 55; enshrined at Pulatthi, ch. 90, vv. 55, 57; temple built at Hatthiselapura, ch. 90, vv. 66, 73, 76, 77, 79; temple built at Jayavaddhana-Kotta, ch. 91, vv. 12, 17; ch. 95, v. 2; taken to Pancasata to escape from the Portuguese, ch. 95, vv. 9, 12; temple built in Kandy, ch. 97, vv. 5, 25, 34; another temple built in Kandy, ch. 97, v. 38; ch. 98, vv. 8, 28, 30, 40, 57, 96; ch. 99, vv. 69, 88, 107; conveyed to mountain fastnesses, ch. 99, vv. 126, 146, 147; brought back to Kandy, ch. 99, vv. 148, 152, 153, 154; Dutch carry off the casket, ch. 99, vv. 164, 171; description of offerings and treasures, ch. 100, vv. 1 to 41, 125, 156, 159, 162; supplement, vv. 5, 14, 21.

- Totagamuwa (*see* Titthagama).  
 Tower gate of Sirivaddhana, ch. 98, v. 71.  
 Toya, tank, ch. 79, v. 47.  
 Trincomalee (*see* Tikonamala).  
 Tripitaka (*see* Tepitaka).  
 Tuladhara, vihara, ch. 23, p. 92; ch. 35, p. 138; village, ch. 46, v. 12.  
 Tumbara, stream, ch. 10, p. 39.  
 Tumbariyangana, marsh, ch. 10, p. 41.  
 Tumburu malaka, ch. 16, p. 66.  
 Tungabhadda, channel, ch. 79, v. 45.  
 Tusita (*see* Tusitapura).  
 Tusitapura, heaven, ch. 30, p. 116; ch. 32, pp. 126, 127; ch. 33, p. 128; ch. 52, v. 49.  
 Tuttha, captain, ch. 51, v. 88.  
 Tuvaradhipa Velar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, vv. 140, 319; ch. 77, v. 67.

## U.

- Ubbahika, council, ch. 4, p. 14.  
 Uccankuttha, country, ch. 77, v. 74.  
 U'cena, hosts, ch. 76, vv. 251, 264.  
 Udagama, village, ch. 44, v. 101.  
 Udakagama or Diyagama, village, ch. 100, v. 215.  
 Udakapasana, vihara, ch. 35, p. 143.  
 Udakukkhepa Sima, ch. 89, v. 70; ch. 94, v. 17; ch. 97, v. 12.  
 Udaya, prince, son of Dappula III., ch. 50, vv. 7, 8, 44, 49; prince, son of Kittagabodhi, ch. 50, v. 56; I., king of Lanka, ch. 51, vv. 63, 90; II., king of Lanka, ch. 53, vv. 5, 13; III., king of Lanka, ch. 53, vv. 28, 39; ch. 54, v. 48; prince, son of Mahinda IV., ch. 54, v. 58.  
 Udayaggabodhi, parivena, ch. 49, v. 45.  
 Udayibhaddaka, king, ch. 4, p. 11.  
 Uddhachulabhaya, prince, ch. 1, p. 5.  
 Uddhagama, ch. 41, v. 97; ch. 74, v. 92.  
 Uddhakandara, vihara, ch. 22, p. 83.  
 Uddhakura, village, ch. 70, v. 171.  
 Uddhana-dvara, village, ch. 61, vv. 16, 25; ch. 74, vv. 86, 113; ch. 75, v. 186.  
 Uddhavapi, ch. 72, vv. 197, 207.  
 Udumbara, Bo tree, ch. 15, p. 59; ch. 23, p. 92.  
 Uhanagara, ch. 46, v. 44.  
 Ujjeni, kingdom, ch. 5, p. 17; ch. 13, p. 49; ch. 29, p. 109.  
 Ukkhepaniyam, penalty, ch. 4, p. 12.  
 Ukkunaga, vihara, ch. 32, p. 126.  
 Ulada, village, ch. 75, v. 18.  
 Ulapano, or Ullapanagama, village, ch. 86, v. 23.  
 Ummada Citta (*see* Citta).  
 Ummada-phussadeva (*see* Phussadeva).  
 Ummagga, jataka, ch. 64, v. 41; ch. 97, v. 40.  
 Unnaloma, house, ch. 42, v. 62.  
 Unnama, Tamil chief, ch. 25, p. 97.  
 Unnama, town, ch. 25, p. 97.  
 Unnavalli, vihara, ch. 42, v. 18.  
 Upacaraka, king, ch. 2, p. 7.  
 Upajjhaya, office, ch. 5, p. 25.  
 Upali, thera, ch. 3, p. 10; ch. 5, p. 20; elder, ch. 100, vv. 72, 95, 118, 125, 128, 143; supplement, vv. 6, 8.  
 Upasampada, ordination, ch. 4, p. 14; ch. 5, pp. 20 to 25; ch. 14, p. 52.  
 Upasika, vihara, ch. 18, p. 71; ch. 19, p. 77; ch. 20, p. 79.  
 Upasumbha, statue, ch. 38, p. 166.

- Upatissa, Brahman, ch. 7, p. 34; city, ch. 7, p. 34; ch. 8, pp. 35, 36; ch. 9, p. 37; ch. 10, pp. 41, 42; ch. 17, p. 70; I., king of Lanka, ch. 37, p. 158; II., king of Lanka, ch. 41, vv. 5, 8, 25, 26; ch. 86, v. 13; prince, ch. 41, pp. 34, 42.
- Uposatha, king, ch. 2, p. 7.
- Uposatha, ceremony, ch. 4, p. 12; ch. 5, pp. 27, 29; ch. 15, p. 62; ch. 32, p. 125; ch. 35, p. 141; ch. 44, v. 80; ch. 48, v. 10; orders regarding meat and strong drink, ch. 49, v. 49; ch. 51, v. 84; ch. 53, v. 29; ch. 73, v. 40; ch. 92, v. 12; halls and buildings, ch. 15, p. 56; ch. 27, p. 103; ch. 32, p. 126; ch. 34, p. 134; ch. 35, pp. 137, 138; ch. 36, pp. 143, 144, 148; ch. 37, p. 160; ch. 42, v. 27; ch. 51, v. 70; ch. 78, vv. 56, 57, 72; ch. 100, vv. 94, 291, 302; supplement, v. 9, 11.
- Uposatharama, ch. 98, v. 23; ch. 100, v. 242.
- Uppala, ch. 23, p. 92.
- Uppalavanna, deva, ch. 7, p. 32; ch. 100, v. 262; princess, ch. 39, v. 11.
- U'riyeri, village, ch. 77, vv. 59, 62.
- Uruvela, scene of Gotama's attainment of Buddhahood, ch. 1, pp. 4, 5; ch. 30, p. 115; prince, ch. 7, p. 34; ch. 9, p. 37; city, ch. 7, p. 34; ch. 9, p. 37; ch. 28, p. 107; ch. 35, p. 140; ch. 74, p. 88; vihara, ch. 60, v. 59; tank, ch. 79, v. 83; mandala, ch. 74, v. 126.
- Uruvelapattana (*see* Uruvela, city).
- Ussana-vitthi, village, ch. 49, v. 29.
- Uttama, captain, ch. 70, v. 295.
- Uttara, thera, ch. 12, pp. 46, 48, 49; thera of Vattaniya, ch. 29, p. 110; samanera, ch. 30, p. 114; ch. 31, p. 122; captain, ch. 39, v. 58; minister, ch. 50, v. 83.
- Uttarabhaya-sobbha, district, ch. 37, p. 151.
- Uttarakuru, ch. 1, p. 4; ch. 30, p. 114; ch. 51, v. 51; jataka, ch. 79, v. 12.
- Uttarala, tank, ch. 68, v. 47.
- Uttaralha, vihara, ch. 50, v. 77; ch. 51, v. 76.
- Uttarama, vihara, ch. 78, v. 76; parivena, ch. 50, v. 83.
- Uttaratissarama, ch. 33, p. 132.
- Uttarola, monastery, ch. 57, v. 20.
- Uttinna, thera, ch. 29, p. 109.
- Uttiya, thera, ch. 12, p. 46; king of Lanka, ch. 15, p. 61; ch. 20, pp. 79, 80, 81; prince, ch. 22, p. 84; minister, ch. 33, p. 132.
- Uva (*see* Huva).

## V.

- Vaca-vataka, village, ch. 70, vv. 282, 295.
- Vacissara, elder, ch. 81, vv. 19, 21.
- Vadakongu, country, ch. 76, v. 292; ch. 77, v. 44.
- Vadali, village, ch. 76, vv. 136, 171.
- Vada manamekkudi, ch. 77, v. 88.
- Vadavalattirukkadi Nadalvar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 95.
- Vaddhamana, city, ch. 15, p. 58; vihara, ch. 38, p. 165.
- Vaddhamanaka, Bo tree, ch. 48, v. 5; ch. 49, v. 15.
- Vaddhana, tank, ch. 79, v. 36.
- Vagirigala (*see* Vatagiri).
- Vagissara, scholar, ch. 76, v. 32.
- Vahata, tank, ch. 37, p. 151.
- Vahadipa, house, place, ch. 48, v. 66; ch. 49, vv. 33, 77.
- Vahittha, Tamil chief, ch. 25, p. 97; town, ch. 25, p. 97.
- Vajji, land, ch. 4, pp. 11, 12, 13; puttaka, schism, ch. 5, p. 15.
- Vajira, general, ch. 49, v. 81; minister, ch. 50, v. 84; princess, ch. 52, v. 62.
- Vajiragga, captain, ch. 31, vv. 105, 119, 126.



- Vajirasena, dwelling place, ch. 50, v. 84.  
 Vajiravapi, ch. 70, v. 72.  
 Vajiriya, schism, ch. 5, p. 15.  
 Valagama, vihara, ch. 34, p. 133.  
 Valahassa, tank, ch. 37, p. 139; ch. 42, v. 67; ch. 60, v. 50; ch. 79, v. 37.  
 Valikagama, ch. 83, v. 21.  
 Valikakhetta, stronghold, ch. 70, v. 62.  
 Valivasara, village, ch. 74, v. 178.  
 Vallabha, king, ch. 47, vv. 15, 18, 24; king, ch. 54, vv. 12, 14, 15.  
 Vallakkutara, hosts, ch. 76, vv. 251, 264.  
 Valli, vihara, ch. 35, p. 140.  
 Valliggama or Veligama, vihara, ch. 80, v. 38; ch. 90, v. 96.  
 Valligota, vihara, ch. 35, p. 141.  
 Vallitittha, ch. 72, v. 114.  
 Valliyera, vihara, ch. 35, p. 141.  
 Valugama, village, ch. 76, v. 290.  
 Valukagama or Veligama, ch. 75, vv. 41, 46.  
 Valuka-patta, village, ch. 70, v. 319.  
 Valukarama, vihara, ch. 4, p. 14; ch. 5, p. 20.  
 Valukasa, village, ch. 75, v. 18.  
 Valutthi Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 240.  
 Vanagama, ch. 75, v. 178.  
 Vanagamma Pasada, vihara, ch. 88, v. 51.  
 Vanaragama, village, ch. 75, v. 7.  
 Vanarakara, garden, ch. 79, v. 9.  
 Vanavasa, country, ch. 12, pp. 46, 48; ch. 29, p. 110.  
 Vanga, land, ch. 6, pp. 29, 30, 31; city, ch. 6, pp. 29, 30.  
 Vangupattankagalla, vihara, ch. 34, p. 133.  
 Vanguttara, mountain, ch. 21, p. 81.  
 Vanijjagama, ch. 48, v. 24.  
 Vankanasika Tissa, king of Lanka, ch. 35, p. 142.  
 Vannakanna, canal, ch. 34, p. 134.  
**Vanni**, country, ch. 36, p. 143; ch. 81, v. 13; ch. 83, v. 10; ch. 87, vv. 26, 52; ch. 88, vv. 87, 89; ch. 89, v. 51; ch. 90, v. 33.  
 Vanni Bhuvaneka Bahu (*see* Bhuvaneka Bahu III.).  
 Vaparanimaka, arama, ch. 48, v. 64.  
 Vapi, ch. 74, v. 140.  
 Vapinagara, fortress, ch. 58, v. 43.  
 Vapivataka, ch. 70, v. 21.  
 Varadipa, ancient name of Lanka, ch. 15, pp. 58, 59.  
 Varakalyana, king, ch. 2, p. 7.  
 Varananamuni, elder, ch. 100, vv. 140, 176.  
 Vararoja, king, ch. 2, p. 7.  
 Varavala (*see* Sukaravata).  
 Vasabha, chief, ch. 23, p. 91; (*see* Labhiya Vasabha); anicut, ch. 23, p. 92; king of Lanka, ch. 35, pp. 140, 141, 142; village, ch. 41, v. 97; gamika, thora, ch. 4, p. 14.  
 Vasanta, cave, ch. 73, v. 112.  
 Vasava, god, ch. 37, p. 157.  
 Vasavapi, tank, ch. 68, v. 44.  
 Vasittha, ch. 42, v. 4.  
 Vassa, period of, ch. 1, p. 4; ch. 3, pp. 9, 10; ch. 16, p. 66; ch. 17, p. 67; ch. 18, p. 70; ch. 20, p. 80; ch. 37, p. 153.  
 Vasuladatta, Naga, ch. 31, p. 119.  
 Vatagama, ch. 44, v. 50.  
 Vatagiri or Vagirigala, mountain, ch. 58, v. 32; ch. 60, v. 40; ch. 88, v. 44.  
 Vatamangana, tank, ch. 35, p. 141.  
 Vatarakkhatthali, ch. 74, v. 77.  
 Vattagamakapasana, ch. 75, v. 6.

- Vatta Gamani, Vatta Gamani Abhaya**, or **Abhaya**, king of Lanka ; driven from Anuradhapura, ch. 33, p. 129 ; in hiding, ch. 33, p. 130 ; regains kingdom, ch. 33, pp. 131, 132 ; ch. 34, p. 133 ; ch. 73, v. 22 ; ch. 78, v. 21 ; ch. 82, v. 23 ; ch. 100, v. 231.
- Vattakakarapitthi**, village, ch. 42, v. 26.
- Vattalagama**, ch. 81, v. 58.
- Vattaniya**, ch. 29, p. 110.
- Vatuka**, Tamil, ch. 34, p. 133.
- Vebhara**, mountain, ch. 3, p. 9.
- Vedangas**, ch. 62, v. 33.
- Veda**, scriptures, ch. 5, pp. 20, 22 ; ch. 37, p. 160 ; ch. 62, vv. 33, 46 ; ch. 64, v. 17.
- Vedisa**, town, ch. 13, p. 49.
- Vedisagiri**, vihara, ch. 13, p. 49.
- ✓**Vela**, ch. 23, p. 91.
- Velagami**, vihara, ch. 60, v. 62.
- Velakkara**, forces, ch. 60, v. 36 ; ch. 63, vv. 25, 29 ; ch. 74, v. 44.
- Velangavitthi**, vihara, ch. 33, p. 128.
- Velangavitthi**, tank, ch. 37, p. 151.
- Velankudi**, village, ch. 77, vv. 90, 95.
- Veligama** (*see* **Valliggama** and **Valukagama**).
- Vellar**, ch. 77, v. 50 ; **Kallakka** (*see* **Kallakka**).
- Vollinaba**, stronghold, ch. 77, v. 39.
- Veluppa**, Tamil, ch. 44, v. 112.
- ✓**Velusumana**, warrior, ch. 22, p. 86 ; ch. 23, vv. 88, 91 ; ch. 25, p. 97.
- Veluvana**, vihara, ch. 5, p. 21 ; ch. 30, p. 115 ; ch. 42, v. 43 ; ch. 44, vv. 29, 99 ; ch. 73, v. 153 ; ch. 78, v. 90 ; garden, ch. 15, p. 55.
- Vemuva Rayar**, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 142.
- Venumati**, channel, ch. 79, v. 48.
- Vesakha**, month, ch. 1, pp. 4, 6 ; ch. 3, p. 9 ; ch. 11, p. 46 ; ch. 29, v. 108 ; ch. 32, p. 125 ; ch. 34, p. 135 ; ch. 36, pp. 145, 148 ; minister, ch. 29, p. 109.
- Vesali**, city, ch. 4, pp. 11, 12, 13 ; ch. 5, p. 20 ; ch. 29, p. 109 ; ch. 37, p. 153 ; ch. 88, p. 121.
- Vessa**, ch. 76, v. 268.
- Vessabhu**, Buddha, ch. 1, p. 3.
- Vessagiri**, vihara, ch. 20, p. 79 ; forest, ch. 33, p. 130.
- Vessantara**, king, ch. 2, p. 8 ; ch. 30, p. 116 ; ch. 42, v. 5 ; ch. 100, v. 75 ; jataka, ch. 97, v. 46.
- Vossavana**, devata, ch. 10, p. 43 ; ch. 27, p. 104 ; ch. 37, p. 154 ; king, ch. 30, p. 116 ; ch. 81, v. 4.
- Vettavasa**, vihara, ch. 42, v. 48.
- Vettavati**, sluice, ch. 79, v. 45.
- Vetulla** (*see* **Vetulya**).
- Vetulya** or **Vetulla**, heresy, ch. 36, pp. 145, 148 ; ch. 42, v. 35 ; ch. 78, v. 22.
- Veyajanta**, the mansion of the gods, ch. 37, p. 105 ; ch. 48, v. 137 ; ch. 51, v. 61 ; ch. 52, v. 35 ; palace, ch. 73, v. 70.
- Vibhajja**, faith, ch. 5, p. 29.
- Vibhisana**, vihara, ch. 38, p. 165.
- Viddumagama**, village, ch. 90, v. 98.
- Vidudhabha**, prince, ch. 8, p. 36.
- Vidura**, woman, ch. 53, v. 50 ; jataka, ch. 97, v. 40.
- Viduragga**, commander, ch. 53, v. 46.
- Vihara Devi** (*see* **Devi**) ; **Vapigama**, ch. 23, p. 92 ; **Vejjasala**, ford, ch. 72, v. 58.
- Vihirabija**, village, ch. 17, v. 70.
- Vijaya I.**, king of Lanka ; his youth, ch. 6, p. 31 ; lands in Lanka, ch. 6, p. 31 ; ch. 7, p. 32 ; war with Yakkhas, ch. 7, pp. 33, 34 ; inauguration as king, ch. 7, p. 35 ; dies, ch. 8, p. 35 ; ch. 62, v. 57 ; ch. 63, vv. 12, 13 ; queen, ch. 7, p. 34 ; II., king of Lanka, ch. 36, pp. 145, 146.

- Vijaya Bahu I.**, Sirisanghabodhi, or Kitti, king of Lanka, ch. 57, vv. 3, 42 to 49, 69, 93; comes to throne; war with Cholians, ch. 58, vv. 1, 57; relations, ch. 59, vv. 1 to 51; works, ch. 60, vv. 1 to 91; ch. 61, vv. 1, 51; ch. 80, v. 7; ch. 82, v. 25; II., king of Lanka, ch. 80, vv. 1, 18; III., king of Lanka, ch. 81, vv. 10, 22, 80; vihara, ch. 81, v. 58; ch. 90, v. 92; IV., or Bodhisatta, king of Lanka, ch. 87, vv. 16, 43, 54, 56, 64; regent, ch. 88, vv. 1, 35; war with Malays, ch. 88, vv. 65, 67, 73, 111; ch. 89, vv. 9, 54; ascends throne, ch. 90, vv. 1, 88, 110; V., king of Lanka, ch. 92, v. 4.
- Vijaya Pala**, prince, ch. 95, v. 23; ch. 96, v. 4.
- Vijayarama**, garden, ch. 15, p. 63.
- Vijayasundara**, arama, ch. 81, v. 51.
- Vijayuttara**, chank, ch. 30, p. 115.
- Vijita** or **Vijitapura**, city, ch. 7, p. 34; ch. 8, pp. 36, 37; origin of name, ch. 9, p. 37; stormed, ch. 25, p. 97; demolished, ch. 25, pp. 98, 100.
- Vijita**, prince, ch. 9, p. 37; town, ch. 73, v. 153; ch. 78, v. 91.
- Vijja**, ch. 37, p. 160.
- Vijjadhara**, lina, ch. 78, vv. 69, 77.
- Vijjamandapa**, mansion, ch. 73, v. 115.
- Vikkama**, city, ch. 72, vv. 180, 296 (see Lokagalla Vikkama).
- Vikkama Bahu I.**, or **Kassapa**, king of Lanka, ch. 55, vv. 10, 23, 30; comes to throne, ch. 56, v. 1; II., king of Lanka, ch. 59, vv. 32, 49, 50; ch. 60, v. 88; war with cousins, ch. 61, vv. 2, 7, 8, 29, 32, 35, 39, 45; despoils temples of Buddha, ch. 61, v. 54; ch. 62, vv. 7, 54, 55, 65; ch. 63, vv. 18, 21; prince, ch. 70, v. 238; III., king of Lanka, ch. 80, v. 28; IV., king of Lanka, ch. 91, vv. 1, 2.
- Vikkama Colapper**, stronghold, ch. 76, v. 182.
- Vikkama Pandu**, king of Lanka, ch. 56, vv. 11, 14.
- Vilana**, ch. 70, v. 167.
- Vimana**, discourse, ch. 14, p. 53.
- Vimala Dhamma**, or **Vimala Dhamma Suriya**; I., king of Lanka, ch. 94, vv. 7, 24; II., king of Lanka, ch. 97, vv. 1, 64; ch. 100, v. 22.
- Vinaya**, pitaka, ch. 3, p. 10; ch. 5, p. 23; ch. 37, p. 149; ch. 45, v. 32; ch. 54, v. 34; ch. 73, v. 22; ch. 78, v. 7; ch. 99, vv. 176, 180; ch. 100, vv. 75, 112, 176.
- Vinjha**, wilderness, ch. 19, p. 74; ch. 29, p. 110.
- Vipassana**, sanctification, ch. 5, p. 23.
- Vipassi**, Buddha, ch. 1, p. 3.
- Vira**, tank, ch. 79, v. 37.
- Vira Bahu**, sub-king, ch. 59, vv. 11, 43; ch. 60, vv. 40, 80 (see Manabharana); I., king of Lanka, ch. 80, v. 27; prince, defeats the Malays, ch. 83, vv. 41 to 47; ch. 87, v. 17; ch. 88, vv. 5, 27, 55, 67, 90; ch. 89, vv. 11, 49; II., king of Lanka, ch. 91, v. 13.
- Viradeva**, invader, ch. 61, vv. 36, 40, 44, 46.
- Viraganga**, country, ch. 76, v. 133; Tamil chief, ch. 76, vv. 142, 193; Tamil, ch. 76, vv. 185, 191.
- Viramanga Rayar**, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 183.
- Virankurama**, ch. 50, v. 68.
- Viranukkar**, ch. 77, v. 2.
- Vira Pandu**, prince, ch. 76, v. 197; ch. 77, vv. 5, 25, 105.
- Virappe Rayar**, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 319; ch. 77, v. 7.
- Virapperiya Rayar**, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 140.
- Viravamma**, ch. 59, v. 27.
- Vira Vikkama**, king of Lanka, ch. 92, v. 7; ch. 93, v. 1.
- Virulha**, king, ch. 30, p. 116.
- Virujakkha**, king, ch. 30, p. 116.
- Visala**, ch. 99, v. 100; **Muttu Rayar**, Tamil chief, ch. 77, vv. 81, 93.

- Visalanagara, city, ch. 15, p. 60.  
 Visayha, jataka, ch. 97, v. 43.  
 Vishnu, ch. 73, v. 72; ch. 99, v. 43.  
 Visirathala, tank, ch. 68, v. 50.  
 Vissakamma, ch. 18, p. 72; ch. 28, p. 106; ch. 30, p. 112; ch. 31,  
 pp. 119, 121; ch. 73, v. 70.  
 Visuddhacariya (*see* Maha Visuddhacariya)  
 Visuddhimagga, book, ch. 38, p. 162.  
 Vittara, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 149.  
 Voharaka Tissa, king of Lanka, or Tissa, ch. 36, pp. 144, 145.  
 Voyages (*see* Scafaring).  
 Voyalaggamu, ch. 74, v. 123.  
 Vukka, ch. 76, v. 175.  
 Yutta, thupa, ch. 35, p. 141.  
 ✓ Vydha-deva, ch. 10, p. 43.

## Y.

- Yabala, village, ch. 49, v. 90.  
 Yadhava Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, v. 166.  
 Yagalla, village, ch. 70, v. 106.  
**Yakkhas**, ch. 1, p. 4; ch. 7, p. 32; war with Sinhalese invaders,  
 ch. 7, pp. 33, 34, 35; ch. 9, p. 38; ch. 10, pp. 41, 42; habitat  
 in Anuradhapura, ch. 10, p. 43; ch. 12, p. 47; ch. 14, p. 50;  
 ch. 15, p. 61; ch. 18, p. 73; ch. 19, p. 74; ch. 30, p. 116;  
 ch. 31, p. 121.  
 Yakkha-sukara, ford, ch. 72, v. 54  
 Yamuna, channel, ch. 79, v. 48.  
 Yapauwa (*see* Subha Pabbata).  
 Yasa, thera, ch. 4, pp. 12, 13, 14; ch. 5, p. 29; ch. 30, p. 115.  
 Yasalalaka Tissa, king of Lanka, ch. 35, pp. 139, 140.  
 Yasodhara, queen, ch. 2, p. 8; princess, ch. 59, v. 26; ch. 60, v. 83.  
 Yathava Rayar, Tamil chief, ch. 76, vv. 176, 180.  
 Yatthala, vihara, ch. 22, p. 83.  
 Yatthalaka Tissa, or Yatalatissa, king of Rohana, ch. 15, p. 62; ch. 22,  
 p. 83; ch. 85, v. 65.  
 Yatthikandaka, district, ch. 70, vv. 5, 9, 12.  
 Yavanas, ch. 76, v. 268.  
 Yodi-ela (*see* Jayaganga).  
 Yona, land of, ch. 12, pp. 46, 48.  
 Yonaka Dhammarakkhita, thera, ch. 12, p. 48.  
 Yuddhannava, book, ch. 70, v. 55.

## WARS AND BATTLES.

### Vijaya I.

Invasion of Lanka, ch. 8, p. 32; battle, Sirivattha, ch. 8, p. 33.

### Pandukabhaya.

War with uncles, ch. 10, p. 40; battles, Kalahanagara, Lohitakakhanda, Dhumarakkha, ch. 10, p. 41; Labugama, ch. 10, p. 42.

### Sena and Guttika,

Invade Lanka, ch. 21, p. 82.

### Asela.

Defeats Tamils, ch. 21, p. 82.

### Elara.

Invades Lanka, ch. 21, p. 82.

### Duttha Gamani.

War with Tissa, ch. 24, p. 94; battles, Culanganiyapitthi Mahagama, ch. 24, p. 94; war with Tamils, ch. 25, p. 96; battles, Mahiyangana, Khemarama, Antarasobbha, Dona, ch. 25, p. 96; Malakola, Nali, Dighabhayagallaka, Kaccha, Kota, Valuttha Gamani, Kumbagama, Nandigama, Khanu, Tamba, Unnama, Vijita, ch. 25, p. 97; Vijita (continued), Girilaka, Mahela, ch. 25, p. 98; Anuradhapura, ch. 25, p. 99; Kolambahalaka, ch. 25, p. 100.

### Vatta Gamani.

War with Tamils, ch. 33, p. 129; battles, Mahatittha, Kolambalaka, ch. 33, p. 129; Anuradhapura, ch. 33, p. 131.

### Kalakanni Tissa.

War with Anula, ch. 34, p. 134.

### Ilanga.

War with the Lambakannas, ch. 35, p. 138; battle, Ahankarapitthika, ch. 35, p. 139.

### Vasabha.

War with Subha, ch. 35, p. 140.

### Sirinaga.

War with Kuddanaga, ch. 36, p. 144.

### Abhayanaga.

War with Voharaka Tissa, ch. 36, p. 145.

### Gothakabhaya.

War with Siri Langhadei, ch. 36, p. 147.

**Mahasena.**

War with Meghavannabhaya, ch. 37, p. 150.

**Pandu.**

Invades Lanka, ch. 38, p. 163.

**Dhatusena.**

War with Tamils, ch. 38, p. 164.

**Kassapa I.**

War with Dhatusena and Moggallana, ch. 38, vv. 85, 86; with Moggallana I., ch. 39, v. 22.

**Silakala.**

War with Prince Kassapa, ch. 41, v. 10; battle, Tissa rock, ch. 41, v. 14.

**Dathapabhuti.**

War with Moggallana II., ch. 41, v. 43.

**Sanghatissa.**

War with Dalla Moggallana, ch. 44, v. 3; battles, Mahagalla, ch. 44, v. 4; Rattiviharaka, ch. 44, v. 5; Karehera, ch. 44, v. 8.

**Dalla Moggallana.**

War with Silameghavanna, ch. 44, v. 55; battle, Dolhapabbata, ch. 44, v. 56.

**Silameghavanna.**

War with Sirinaga, ch. 44, v. 70; battle, Raja-mittaka, ch. 44, v. 73.

**Aggabodhi III.**

War with Jetthatissa, ch. 44, v. 86; battles, Mayetti, ch. 44, v. 90; Kalavapi, ch. 44, v. 104; war with Dathasiva, ch. 44, v. 125; battle, Tintini, ch. 44, v. 126.

**Kassapa II.**

War with Dathopatissa I., ch. 44, v. 145.

**Hatthadatha.**

War with Mana, ch. 45, v. 18.

**Dathopatissa II.**

War with Mana, ch. 45, v. 76.

**Narasiha.**

War with Vallabha, ch. 47, v. 15.

**Manavamma.**

War with Dathopatissa III., ch. 47, v. 35; with Pottha-kuttha, ch. 47, v. 54.

**Aggabodhi VI.**

War with Aggabodhi VII., ch. 48, v. 49; battle, Kadalnivata, ch. 48, v. 50; war with Prince Aggabodhi, ch. 48, v. 60.

**Mahinda II.**

War with Northern chiefs, ch. 48, v. 83; war with Dappula, ch. 48, v. 90; battles, Kalavapi, ch. 48, v. 91; Sanghagama, ch. 48, v. 93; Mahumpara, ch. 48, v. 120; Kovilara, ch. 48, v. 122.

**Dappula II.**

War with Dappula, ch. 48, v. 151.

**Dathasiva of Rohana.**

War with Prince Mahinda, ch. 49, v. 13.

**Mahinda of Rohana.**

War with his son, ch. 49, v. 67.

**Aggabodhi IX.**

War with his cousins, ch. 49, v. 86.

**Pandians.**

Invasion of Lanka, ch. 50, v. 12; battles, Mahatalita, ch. 50, v. 14; Abhaya Vihara, ch. 50, v. 26; sack of Anuradhapura, ch. 50, v. 31.

**Kassapa.**

Conquers Rohana.

**Sinhalese.**

Invasion of Pandiya, ch. 51, v. 32; sack of Madhura, ch. 51, v. 33.

**Prince Mahinda.**

War with Kittagabodhi, ch. 51, v. 108; Kassapa IV., ch. 52, v. 4.

**Sinhalese.**

Invasion of Chola, ch. 52, v. 70.

**Chollans.**

Invasion of Lanka, ch. 53, v. 42.

**Sinhalese.**

Invasion of Chola, ch. 53, v. 46.

**Chollans.**

Invasion of Lanka, ch. 54, v. 12.

**Sena VI.**

War with Sena, chief captain, ch. 54, v. 61.

**Chollans.**

Invasion of Lanka, ch. 55, v. 14; siege of Patutthagiri, ch. 55, v. 28; war with Mahalanakitti, ch. 56, v. 8.

**Jagatipala.**

War with Vikkama Pandu, ch. 56, v. 14.

**Chollans.**

War with Jagatipala, ch. 56, v. 15; Parakkama, ch. 56, v. 16; Loka, ch. 57, v. 1.

**Loka.**

War with Buddharaja, ch. 57, v. 45.

**Chollans.**

War with Kassapa Kesadhatu, ch. 57, v. 65; battle, Kajaragama, ch. 57, v. 74.

**Vijaya Bahu I.**

War with Cholians, ch. 58, v. 3; battles, Palutthapabbata, ch. 58, v. 18; Tambavitthi, ch. 58, v. 22; Anuradhapura, ch. 58, v. 27; war with Kesadhatu's brother, ch. 58, v. 33; battles, Kadhiran-gani, ch. 58, v. 36; Kubulagalla, ch. 58, v. 37; war with Cholians, ch. 58, v. 42; seven battles and capture of Anuradhapura, ch. 58, vv. 43, 44; battle, Pulatthi, ch. 58, v. 51; war with Adimalaya, ch. 59, v. 4; three brothers, ch. 39, v. 17; Cholians, ch. 60, v. 28; Velakkara rebels, ch. 60, v. 36.

**Vikkama Bahu.**

War with Jaya Bahu, ch. 61, v. 7; battles, Panasabukka, ch. 61, v. 12; Adipadaka-jambu, ch. 61, v. 15; Katagama, ch. 61, v. 16; Kalavapi, ch. 61, v. 16; Uddhana-dvara, ch. 61, v. 16; Pan-kaveleka, ch. 61, v. 16; Bodhisena-pabbata, ch. 61, v. 33; war with Viradeva, ch. 61, v. 36; battles, Mannara, ch. 61, v. 39; Antara Vitthika, ch. 61, v. 46.

**Gaja Bahu.**

War with Siri Vallabha and Kitti Sirimegha, ch. 63, v. 20.

**Parakkama Bahu I.**

War with Kittisirimegha; battles, Buddhagama, ch. 66, v. 26; Sarag-gama, ch. 66, v. 71; Khiravapi, ch. 66, v. 85; Navagiri, ch. 66, v. 93; war in the Malaya country, ch. 70, v. 1; battles, Dumbara, ch. 70, v. 8; Yatthikanda, ch. 70, v. 9; Talakkhetta, Nagapabbata, ch. 70, v. 10; Suvannadoni, Ramucchuvallika, Dematthapadatthali, ch. 70, v. 11; Nilagallaka, ch. 70, v. 14; Sayakhettaka, Rattabeduma, Dhanuvillika, ch. 70, v. 16; Vapivataka, Majjhima-vagga, ch. 70, v. 21; Rerupallika, ch. 70, v. 25; Sisacchinna, ch. 70, v. 29; war with Gaja Bahu, ch. 70, v. 53; battles, Mallavalana, ch. 70, v. 61; naval battle off the pearl banks, ch. 70, v. 64; Malavaliya, Katiya-gama, ch. 70, v. 67; Gonagamuka, ch. 70, v. 71; Pilavitthi, Sallaka, Tatavapi, Jambukola, Vajiravapi, Nandivapi, Pallika-vapi, and Kalalahalika, ch. 70, v. 72; Nilagala, ch. 70, v. 83; Janapada, ch. 70, v. 87; Bodhigama, ch. 70, v. 88; Bubbula, ch. 70, v. 99; Janapada, ch. 70, v. 103; Yagalla, ch. 70, v. 106; siege of Aligama, ch. 70, v. 112; battles, Senagama, ch. 70, v. 133; Mayagama, ch. 70, v. 134; Malyagama, ch. 70, v. 134; Mita, Sukaragama, ch. 70, v. 135; Terigama, ch. 70, v. 138; Badaribhatika-mana, ch. 70, v. 148; Siyamahanta-kuddala, Tissavapi, Anuradhapura, ch. 70, v. 150; Siyamahanta-kuddala, ch. 70, v. 154; Anuradhapura, ch. 70, v. 156; Nandamulaka, ch. 70, v. 164; Kaddura, Kirati, ch. 70, v. 165; Vilana, ch. 70, v. 166; Mattikavapi, Uddhakura, Adhokura, ch. 70, v. 171; Nasinna, Alisaraka, ch. 70, v. 172; Rajakamata-sambadha, Milana-khetta, ch. 70, v. 176; Dara-aga, ch. 70, v. 177; Mangalaba, ch. 70, v. 178; Lakulla, ch. 70, v. 214; Hattanna, ch. 70, v. 215; Khandigama, ch. 70, v. 218; Sivaviyala, ch. 70, v. 232; seige of Pulatthi, ch. 70, v. 235; war with Manabharana, ch. 70, v. 257; battles, Pulatthi, ch. 70, v. 293; Vacavataka, ch. 70, v. 295; Nala, ch. 70, v. 296; Mattanna, ch. 70, v. 298; Pulatthi, ch. 70, v. 308; second war with Gaja Bahu; battles, Tannaru, ch. 70, v. 317; Valuka-patta, ch. 70, v. 319; Kohomba, ch. 70, v. 320; Ambagama, ch. 70, v. 321; Tannitittha, Antara-vitthi, ch. 70, v. 322; Kalapilla, ch. 70, v. 325; second war with Manabharana, ch. 71, v. 9; battles, Sarogama, ch. 72, v. 34; Talanigama, ch. 72, v. 37; Puna, ch. 72, v. 39; Samrukha, ch. 72, v. 42; Maharukha, ch. 72, v. 44; Nalikeravatthu,



ch. 72, v. 46; Anantara-bhandaka, ch. 72, v. 49; Kanatalavana, ch. 72, v. 52; Yakkha-sukara, ch. 72, v. 54; Vihara-vejjasala, ch. 72, v. 58; Assamandala, ch. 72, v. 59; Sakkunda, ch. 72, v. 61; Sarogama, ch. 72, v. 63; Sani, ch. 72, v. 66; Culla-naga, ch. 72, v. 67; Burudatthali, ch. 72, v. 68; Niggundi-valuka, ch. 72, v. 69; Bhillapattaka Khanda, ch. 72, v. 73; Titthagama, ch. 72, v. 75; Nandigama, ch. 72, v. 76; Hedilla khanda, ch. 72, v. 77; Bhillagama, ch. 72, v. 81; Golabaha, ch. 72, v. 85; Dipala, ch. 72, v. 86; Navayojana, ch. 72, v. 92; Kalagiri, ch. 72, v. 95; Dighalika-Mahakhetta, ch. 72, v. 96; rebellion of Narayana, ch. 72, v. 98; battles, Vallitthi, ch. 72, v. 114; Badaravalli, ch. 72, v. 130; Billa, ch. 72, v. 155; Nandamula, ch. 72, v. 166; Janapada, ch. 72, v. 200; Kalavapi, ch. 72, v. 204; Uddhavapi, ch. 72, v. 207; Katuvandu, ch. 72, v. 222; Kalavapi, ch. 72, v. 228; Moravapi, ch. 72, v. 234; Mihirana-bibbila, ch. 72, v. 265; Rajata-kedara, ch. 72, v. 290; campaign in Rohana, ch. 74, v. 22; battles, Barabbala, ch. 74, v. 54; Kantakavana, ch. 74, v. 56; Ambala, ch. 74, v. 59; Savan, ch. 74, v. 60; Kinsuka-vatthu, ch. 74, v. 76; Vatarakkmatthali, ch. 74, v. 77; Dathavaddhana, Sahodara, ch. 74, v. 78; Lokagalla, ch. 74, v. 79; Kantaka-dvara-vataka, ch. 74, v. 85; Uddhana-dvara, ch. 74, v. 86; Givulaba, ch. 74, v. 91; Uddhagamaka, ch. 74, v. 93; Hibobu, ch. 74, v. 95; Kirinda, ch. 74, v. 97; Uddhana-dvara, ch. 74, v. 113; Maharivara, ch. 74, v. 122; Sumanagalla, ch. 74, v. 124; Uruvela mandala, ch. 74, v. 126; Sapatgama, ch. 74, v. 132; Bhattasupa, ch. 74, v. 136; Demataval, ch. 74, v. 139; Khiragama, ch. 74, v. 164; Tanagaluka, Sukhagiri, Katadorava, Dambagallaka, Tandula-pattha, ch. 74, v. 165; Sakhapatta, Lokagalla, ch. 74, v. 168; Valivasara, ch. 74, v. 178; Syavana-viyala, ch. 75, v. 2; Gomayagama, ch. 75, v. 3; Chaggama, Balapasana, ch. 75, v. 3; Malavatthukamandala, ch. 75, v. 3; Vattagamakapasana, Mulutta, Senagutta, Bolagama, Vanaragama, Gullambatthi, ch. 75, vv. 6-8; Hintalagama, ch. 75, v. 9; Guttasala-mandala, ch. 75, v. 15; Corambagama, Mulanagama, Kuddalamandala, ch. 75, v. 16; Ulada, Valukasa, and Hiyalagama, ch. 75; Galu river, ch. 75, v. 35; Mahavalukagama, ch. 75, v. 38; Devanagara-Kammaragama, Mahapanalagama, Manakapitthi, Nilavala river, Kadalipattagama, ch. 75, v. 50; Mahakhetta, ch. 75, v. 52; Dighali, ch. 75, v. 62; Suvannamalaya, ch. 75, v. 63; Pugadantakavata, ch. 75, v. 87; Tambagama, ch. 75, v. 92; Bodhivata, Hintalavana, Antaranda Mahabodhikkhanda, ch. 75, v. 98; Mahasenagama, ch. 75, v. 111; capture of Mahanagakula, city, ch. 75, v. 117; battles, Bakagalla, ch. 75, v. 127; Sanghabheda, ch. 75, v. 130; Mahanagakula, ch. 75, v. 138; Kuravakagalla, ch. 75, v. 139; Mahagama, ch. 75, v. 141; Pugadandavata, ch. 75, v. 149; Bodhiavata, Sukaraliberipasana, Madhutthali, ch. 75, v. 150; Malavaratthali, ch. 75, v. 160; Vanagama, ch. 75, v. 178; Uddhana-dvara, ch. 75, v. 186; second war in Rohana, ch. 76, v. 1; battle, Mahatittha, ch. 76, v. 8; invasion of Ramanna, ch. 76, v. 36; battles, Kakadipa, ch. 76, v. 57; Kusumi, ch. 76, v. 60; Papphala, ch. 76, v. 64; invasion of Southern India, ch. 76, v. 76; disembarkment at Talabbilla, ch. 76, v. 88; capture of Ramisaram, ch. 76, v. 97; battles, Kundukala, ch. 76, v. 123; Carukata, ch. 76, v. 129; Koluvuru, Maruthupa, ch. 76, v. 131; Kunappunahur, ch. 76, v. 133; Vadali, ch. 76, v. 136; Tirinaveli, ch. 76, v. 145; Parakkama pura, ch. 76, v. 154; Kurumbandankali, ch. 76, v. 160; Erikkavur, ch. 76, v. 169; Deviyapatnam, ch. 76, v. 172; Dantika, ch. 76, v. 175; Kundayan-neka, ch. 76, v. 180; Maruthukkota, ch. 76, v. 183; Paniva, ch. 76, v. 187; Anivalakkota, ch. 76, v. 190; Nettu, ch. 76, v. 192;

Mundikkara, ch. 76, v. 211, Nettur, ch. 76, v. 216, Alatturu  
nadal, ch. 76, v. 222, Patapata, ch. 76, v. 227, Tondi, Pasa,  
ch. 76, v. 239, Senponmari, ch. 76, v. 246, Mundikkara, ch. 76,  
v. 271, Siriyavala, ch. 76, v. 277, Mangala, ch. 76, v. 301,  
Orittiyuru-tondama, ch. 76, v. 303; Madhuram-manavira,  
Patta-Nallur, Sorandakkota, ch. 76, v. 309, Tiruppalur, ch. 76,  
v. 314, Pannattakkotta, ch. 76, v. 318, Rajina, ch. 76, v. 322;  
Pon Amaravati, ch. 76, v. 21, Mangala, ch. 77, v. 35, Vellinaba,  
ch. 77, v. 39, Sivaliputtar, ch. 77, v. 41, Santaneri, ch. 77,  
v. 44, Palankota, ch. 77, v. 64, Kile-nilaya, ch. 77, v. 84, Pon  
Amaravati, ch. 77, v. 94.

#### **Parakkama, Pandu.**

Invades Lanka, ch. 80, v. 52.

#### **Magha.**

Invades Lanka, ch. 80, v. 56; sack of Pulatthi, ch. 80, v. 71.

#### **Vijaya Bahu III.**

War with Tamils, ch. 81, v. 10.

#### **Parakkama Bahu II.**

War with Vanni Princes, ch. 83, v. 9; war with Tamils, ch. 81, v. 11;  
battle, Kalavapi, ch. 83, v. 30.

#### **Malay.**

Invasion of Lanka, ch. 83, v. 36; second invasion, ch. 88, v. 62;  
battle, Subha Pabbata, ch. 88, v. 64.

#### **Pandians.**

Invasion of Lanka, ch. 90, v. 43; capture of Subhagiri, ch. 90, v. 45.

#### **Portuguese.**

Invasion of Lanka, ch. 95, v. 4.

#### **Raja Siha II.**

War with Portuguese, ch. 96, v. 14; battle, Dighavapi, ch. 96, v. 29.

#### **Kittisiri Rajasinha.**

War with Hollanders, ch. 99, v. 116.

## GENEALOGICAL TREES.

On examining the Genealogical Trees appended, it will be seen that in several instances results do not agree with Turner's "List of Kings" given in the beginning of the First Part of the *Mahawansa*, or with the "Chronological Table of Sinhalese Sovereigns from Kasyapa I.," given at the commencement of the Second Part.

From the former Table Upatissa No. 2 has been omitted. The regency was at the town Upatissa; but the name of the regent is not given. Also between Nos. 4 and 5 has been placed King Tissa I. His name is not given in Turner's list.

From the "Chronological Table" no king is omitted, nor is any added; but in the instances given below the Tables show different relationships from those in the older Table. The following differ, the numbers referring to the "Chronological Table":—Nos. 70, 75, 76, 80, 93, 94, 95, 105, 106, 108, 110, 113, 123, 135, and 157.

In order to justify the placing of the various kings and their relations given in the following Trees, a small index has been prepared, giving merely references which refer to relationships. It will thus be easy to immediately verify any relationship shown in the trees. Where two or more references are given they should be read in conjunction.

The short index does not pretend to give all the references to any person. Where further information is required it will be found in the General Index.

For convenience the Trees have been arranged in seven Parts:—

- Part I. begins with Mahasammata kings.
- Part II. begins with Subbha.
- Part III. begins with Pandu and Dhatusena.
- Part IV. begins with Sanghatissa II.
- Part V. begins with Udaya III.
- Part VI. begins with Sahassamalla.
- Part VII. begins with Parakkama Bahu VI.

JOHN STILL.

## INDEX TO GENEALOGICAL TREES.

## A.

Abhaya, ch. 9, p. 37.

Abhayanaga, ch. 36, p. 145.

Abhayaśiva, ch. 41, vv. 69, 88.

Aggabodhi I., ch. 41, v. 70; II., ch. 42, vv. 38, 40; III., ch. 44, v. 83; IV., ch. 46, v. 1; V., ch. 47, v. 8; ch. 48, v. 15; VI., ch. 48, vv. 32, 42; VII., ch. 48, vv. 39, 42, 68; VIII., ch. 49, vv. 43, 66; IX., ch. 49, v. 84; ch. 50, v. 1; Aggabodhi, son of Sanghasiva, ch. 45, v. 40; cousin of Mahinda II., ch. 48, vv. 58, 60.

Amanda Gamani, ch. 35, p. 137.

Amita, ch. 2, p. 8.

Amitodana, ch. 2, p. 8.

Anikanga, ch. 80, v. 43.

Anjana, ch. 2, p. 8.

Anula, queen of Mahānaga, ch. 14, p. 53; queen of Saddha Tissa, ch. 33, p. 129; queen of Vatta Gamani, ch. 33, p. 129; queen of Lanka, ch. 34, p. 133.

Anuradha, ch. 9, p. 37; ch. 10, p. 42.

Asela, ch. 21, p. 82.

Asoka, ch. 15, p. 61.

Asokamala, ch. 33, p. 127.

## B.

Bahiya, ch. 33, p. 130.

Balakkara, ch. 59, v. 46.

Bhaddakacchana, ch. 8, pp. 36, 37.

Bhaddavati, ch. 66, v. 148.

Bhatika Abhaya, ch. 34, p. 134.

Bhatika Tissa, ch. 36, p. 143.

Bhimaraja, ch. 59, v. 46.

Bhuvaneka Bahu I., ch. 87, v. 16; ch. 90, vv. 4, 30; II., ch. 90, v. 59; III., ch. 90, v. 105; IV., ch. 90, v. 107; V., ch. 91, v. 9; VI., ch. 92, v. 1; VII., ch. 92, v. 4; Bhuvaneka Bahu, ch. 81, v. 69.

Bodhi, daughter of Kassapa I., ch. 39, v. 11; husband of Buddha, ch. 57, v. 40.

Buddha, ch. 57, v. 41.

Buddhadasa, ch. 37, p. 154.

## C.

Candamukhasiva, ch. 35, p. 138.

Citta, ch. 9, p. 37.

Codaganga, ch. 80, v. 29

Cora, ch. 34, p. 133.

Culabhaya, ch. 35, p. 138

Culanaga, ch. 36, p. 144.

## D.

Damila Devi, ch. 35, p. 139.

Dandapani, ch. 2, p. 8.

Dappula I., ch. 45, vv. 16, 36 to 41; II., ch. 49, v. 1; III., ch. 49, v. 66; IV., ch. 52, v. 42; ch. 53, v. 1; V., ch. 53, v. 4; Dappula, nephew of Aggabodhi VI., ch. 48, vv. 90, 117; son of Mahinda of Rohana, ch. 49, v. 73.

- Datha, son of Dhatusena, ch. 38, p. 163; daughter of Aggabodhi I.,  
ch. 42, vv. 10, 64.
- Dathapabhuti of the Lambakanna race, ch. 39, v. 44; son of Silakala,  
ch. 41, p. 33.
- Dathasiva, ch. 49, v. 10.
- Dathiya I., ch. 33, p. 130; II., ch. 38, p. 164.
- Dathopasisa I., ch. 44, v. 128; II., ch. 44, v. 154; ch. 45, v. 22.
- Datta, ch. 46, vv. 41, 42.
- Deva, daughter of Dappula II., ch. 49, v. 12; III., ch. 49, v. 72.
- Devadaha, ch. 2, p. 8.
- Devadatta, ch. 2, p. 8.
- Devala, ch. 57, v. 28.
- Devanampiya Tissa, ch. 11, p. 44; ch. 22, p. 8.
- Dhammasoka, ch. 80, v. 42.
- Dhatusena, king, ch. 38, p. 163; Dhatusena, ch. 38, p. 163.
- Dhotodana, ch. 2, p. 8.
- Dighadhaya, ch. 23, p. 89.
- Dighagamani, ch. 9, p. 37.
- Dighaya, ch. 9, v. 37.
- Disala, ch. 7, p. 34.
- Duttha Gamani, ch. 22, p. 87; ch. 24, p. 93.

**E.**

- Elara, ch. 21, p. 82.

**G.**

- Gaja Bahu I., ch. 35, p. 142; II., ch. 62, v. 58; ch. 63, v. 22.
- Gamani, ch. 9, p. 37.
- Ghattitodana, ch. 2, p. 8.
- Girikandasiva, ch. 10, p. 40.
- Gothabhaya, ch. 22, p. 83; Gothabaya, king, ch. 36, p. 148.
- Guttika, ch. 21, p. 82.
- Hatthadatta, ch. 46, v. 44.

**I.**

- Ilanaga, ch. 35, p. 138.

**J.**

- Jagatipala, ch. 56, v. 13.
- Jantu, ch. 38, p. 162.
- Jaya Bahu I., ch. 59, vv. 12, 44; ch. 61, v. 3; II., ch. 90, v. 105;  
III., ch. 92, v. 1; Jaya Bahu, ch. 87, v. 17.
- Jayasena, ch. 2, p. 8.
- Jettha, ch. 46, v. 27.
- Jetthatissa I., ch. 36, p. 148; II., ch. 37, p. 154; III., ch. 44,  
vv. 28, 55, 62, 86, 95.
- Jivahatta, ch. 7, pp. 34, 35.

**K.**

- Kacchana, ch. 2, p. 8.
- Kakavanna Tissa, ch. 22, p. 84.
- Kalakanni Tissa, ch. 34, p. 134.
- Kalinga, king of, ch. 6, p. 29.
- Kalyanavati, ch. 80, v. 34.
- Kanijanu Tissa, ch. 35, p. 137.
- Kanittha Tissa, ch. 36, p. 143.

- Kassapa I., ch. 38, v. 80; II., ch. 44, vv. 125, 145; III., ch. 48, vv. 20, 32; IV., ch. 51, vv. 18, 91, 99; V., ch. 52, v. 37; Kassapa, son of Upatissa, ch. 41, v. 8; Kassapa, brother of Sena I., ch. 50, v. 6; Kassapa, lord of Rohana, ch. 50, v. 54; Kassapa, son of Sena VI., ch. 54, v. 69; Khallatanaga, ch. 33, p. 129.
- Kludda Parinda, ch. 38, p. 164.
- Kittaggabodhi, lord of Rohana, ch. 49, v. 72; son of Mahinda, and Kitti, ch. 51, v. 94.
- Kitti, king, ch. 56, v. 7; Kitti, queen, ch. 54, vv. 9, 50; Kitti, princess, ch. 50, vv. 50 to 60; Nissanka, ch. 80, v. 18.
- Kittisena, ch. 41, v. 4.
- Kittisirimegha, king, ch. 41, vv. 64, 65; son of the Prince of Pandu, ch. 59, vv. 42 to 45; son of Manabharana, ch. 64, v. 25.
- Kittissiri Rajasiha, ch. 99, vv. 1, 11.
- Kuddanaga, ch. 36, p. 144.
- Kumara Dhatusena, ch. 41, v. 1.
- Kumarasingha, ch. 95, v. 23.
- Kuveni, ch. 7, p. 34.

- Lajji Tissa, ch. 34, p. 128.
- Lilavati, queen of Vijaya Bahu I., ch. 59, vv. 23 to 26; daughter of Viravamma, ch. 59, vv. 28, 50; daughter of Sirivallabha, ch. 62, v. 3; queen of Lanka, ch. 80, vv. 31, 50.
- Lion, ch. 6, p. 30.
- Loka, king, ch. 57, v. 1; Loka, princess, ch. 57, v. 29.
- Lokanatha, ch. 59, vv. 31, 45.
- Lokissara, ch. 80, v. 47.
- Lokita, queen of Vikkama Bahu I., ch. 57, v. 28; daughter of Bodhi, ch. 57, v. 41.

### M.

- Madda, princess of, ch. 8, p. 36.
- Madhukannava, ch. 59, v. 46.
- Madhura, king of, ch. 7, p. 34.
- Magha, ch. 80, v. 56.
- Mahacula, ch. 33, p. 139.
- Mahadatika-Mahanaga, ch. 34, p. 136.
- Mahalana Kitti, ch. 56, v. 8.
- Mahalla Naga, ch. 35, p. 143.
- Mahamatta, queen of Panaga, ch. 35, p. 138; queen of Vankanāsika, ch. 35, p. 142.
- Mahanaga, son of Mutasiva, ch. 14, p. 53; son of Vatta Gamani, ch. 33, p. 129.
- Mahanama, king, ch. 37, p. 160; Mahanama, uncle of Dhatusena, ch. 38, p. 163.
- Mahasammata, ch. 2, p. 7.
- Mahasena, ch. 37, p. 149.
- Mahasiva, ch. 21, p. 81.
- Mahatissa, ch. 45, vv. 38 to 41.
- Mahinda I., ch. 48, vv. 26, 32; II., ch. 48, v. 76; III., ch. 49, v. 38; IV., ch. 54, vv. 7, 9, 48; V., ch. 55, v. 1; VI., ch. 80, v. 15; son of Aggabodhi VII., ch. 48, v. 70; son of Aggabodhi VIII., ch. 49, v. 84; Dappula III., ch. 50, v. 6; Kittaggabodhi, ch. 50, v. 51; Kassapa and brother of Udaya I., ch. 50, v. 59; ch. 51, v. 7; Kassapa IV., ch. 51, v. 99; Kassapa of Rohana, ch. 52, vv. 4 to 9; Dathasiva, ch. 49, vv. 10, 12; Moggallana, ch. 57, v. 43; Vikkama Bahu II., ch. 62, v. 59.
- Mana, king, ch. 45, v. 6; ch. 47, vv. 1 to 3; ch. 57, vv. 4, 5, 14, 17, 26; brother of Manavamma, ch. 57, v. 5; son of Silameglavanna, ch. 44, v. 84.

- Manabharana, ch. 62, v. 3 ; ch. 63, vv. 6 to 16 ; ch. 64, vv. 19 to 25.  
 Manavamma, ch. 45, vv. 11, 16, 36 to 41.  
 Maniakhika, ch. 45, v. 40.  
 Mattabhaya, ch. 17, p. 70.  
 Maya, ch. 2, p. 8.  
 Mayadhanu, ch. 93, v. 2  
 Metta, ch. 35, p. 140.  
 Migara, ch. 38, v. 81 ; ch. 39, v. 6.  
 Mitta, daughter of Moggallana, ch. 57, v. 43 ; ch. 59, v. 41 ; daughter  
 of Vira Bahu, ch. 62, v. 3 ; ch. 63, vv. 6 to 16.  
 Mittasena, ch. 38, v. 163.  
 Moggallana I., ch. 38, v. 80 ; II., ch. 41, v. 33 ; III., ch. 44, v. 22 ;  
 Moggallana, ch. 57, v. 28.  
 Mutasiva, ch. 11, p. 44.

**N.**

- Nala, ch. 50, vv. 8, 9.

**P.**

- Pabhavati, ch. 60, v. 4 ; ch. 64, v. 24.  
 Pajapati, ch. 2, v. 8.  
 Pamita, ch. 2, p. 8.  
 Panayamara, ch. 33, p. 130.  
 Pandava, ch. 7, p. 34.  
 Pandu, prince, ch. 8, p. 36 ; king, ch. 38, p. 163 ; prince of, ch. 59,  
 v. 41.  
 Pandukabhaya, ch. 9, p. 38.  
 Panduvasadeva, ch. 8, p. 36.  
 Parakkama I., of Pandu, ch. 56, v. 16 ; Parakkama II., of Pandu,  
 ch. 80, v. 52.  
 Parakkama Bahu I., ch. 62, vv. 41 to 52 ; ch. 63, v. 38 ; ch. 73, vv. 136,  
 137 ; ch. 80, v. 31 ; Parakkama Bahu II., ch. 81, v. 69 ; ch. 82,  
 v. 1 ; III., ch. 90, v. 48 ; IV., ch. 90, v. 64 ; V., ch. 91, v. 1 ;  
 VI., ch. 91, v. 16 ; VII., ch. 92, v. 3 ; VIII., ch. 92, v. 4 ;  
 Parakkma Bahu, prince, ch. 87, v. 17.  
 Parinda, ch. 38, p. 164.  
 Pilayamara, ch. 33, p. 130.  
 Pithiya, ch. 38, p. 164.  
 Pulahattha, ch. 33, p. 130.

**R.**

- Rahula, ch. 2, p. 8.  
 Rajasiha I., ch. 93 v. 3 ; II., ch. 95, vv. 13, 21, 24 ; ch. 96, vv. 3, 42.  
 Rajini, ch. 52, v. 67.  
 Rakkhita, ch. 57, v. 43.  
 Rama, ch. 9, p. 37.  
 Ratana Datha, ch. 44, v. 136.  
 Ratanavali, ch. 59, vv. 31, 44.  
 Rohana, ch. 9, p. 37.  
 Rupavati, queen, ch. 73, v. 136 ; princess, ch. 59, v. 31.

**S.**

- Saddhatissa, ch. 22, p. 87 ; ch. 33, p. 128.  
 Sahassamalla, ch. 80, v. 32.  
 Sakka Senapati, ch. 52, v. 52 ; Sakka Senapati, son of above, ch. 52,  
 v. 79.  
 Sali, ch. 33, p. 127.  
 Sangha, daughter of Mahanama, ch. 38, p. 162 ; queen of Sena II.,  
 ch. 50, v. 8 ; III., ch. 50, vv. 50 to 58 ; daughter of Mahinda  
 and Tissa, ch. 51, vv. 15, 18 ; queen of Aggabodhi VII., ch. 48,  
 vv. 54, 63 ; Kassapa IV., ch. 51, vv. 16, 18 ; Manavamma,  
 ch. 47, vv. 3, 8.

- Sanghasiva, ch. 45, v. 39.  
 Sangha Tissa I., ch. 36, p. 146; II., ch. 44, vv. 1, 22 to 28.  
 Sariputta, ch. 37, p. 158.  
 Sena I., ch. 21, p. 82; II., ch. 50, v. 1; III., ch. 50, vv. 48, 58;  
 ch. 51, vv. 1, 6; IV., ch. 53, vv. 13, 28; V., ch. 54, v. 1; VI.,  
 ch. 54, v. 57.  
 Sena, queen of Dappula II., ch. 49, v. 2; son of Kittaggabodhi, ch. 51,  
 vv. 16, 18; queen of Kassapa IV., ch. 50, v. 46; captain of the  
 army, ch. 54, v. 69.  
 Senaratna, ch. 96, v. 23; ch. 95, v. 1.  
 Siddhattha, Buddha, ch. 2, p. 8; prince, ch. 52, v. 68.  
 Siha Bahu, ch. 6, p. 30.  
 Sihahanu, ch. 2, p. 8.  
 Siha Sivali, ch. 6, p. 30.  
 Silakala, ch. 39, vv. 44, 45, 56; ch. 41, vv. 6, 7, 26.  
 Silameghavanna, ch. 43, v. 64.  
 Silatissabodhi, ch. 38, p. 163.  
 Sirimeghavanna, ch. 37, p. 152.  
 Sirinaga I., ch. 36, p. 144; II., ch. 36, p. 145; Sirinaga, ch. 44, v. 70.  
 Siri Rajadhi Rajasiha, supplement, v. 1.  
 Siri Sangha Bodhi I., ch. 36, p. 146.  
 Siri Vallabha, son of the Prince of Pandu, ch. 59, vv. 42, 45; son of  
 Manabharana, ch. 64, v. 20.  
 Siri Vijaya Rajasiha, ch. 98, vv. 2, 5.  
 Siri Vikkama Rajasiha, supplement, v. 19.  
 Siri Vira Parakkama Narinda Siha, ch. 97, vv. 23, 24.  
 Siva, ch. 41, v. 5.  
 Sivali, ch. 35, p. 138.  
 Somadevi, ch. 33, p. 129.  
 Sotthisena, ch. 38, p. 162.  
 Standard bearer, ch. 6, p. 30.  
 Subha, ch. 35, p. 140.  
 Subhadda, ch. 59, vv. 31, 43.  
 Subhaddakacchana, ch. 2, p. 8.  
 Subhadeva, ch. 36, p. 145.  
 Suddhodana, ch. 2, p. 8.  
 Sugala, ch. 59, vv. 28, 45.  
 Sukkodana, ch. 2, p. 8.  
 Sumitta, sister of Vijaya I., ch. 6, p. 31; ch. 8, p. 35; queen of Jaya  
 Bahu I., ch. 59, vv. 31, 44.  
 Sunari, ch. 59, v. 49.  
 Suppabuddha, ch. 2, p. 8.  
 Suppadevi, ch. 5, p. 29.  
 Suratissa, ch. 21, p. 81.  
 Susima, ch. 9, p. 37.  
 Suvanna Pali, ch. 10, p. 40.

## T.

- Thullatthanaka, ch. 33, p. 128.  
 Tilokamalla, ch. 87, v. 16.  
 Tilokasundari, ch. 59, v. 29.  
 Tiritara, ch. 38, p. 164.  
 Tissa I., ch. 10, p. 41; Tissa IV., ch. 34, p. 133; Tissa, grandson of  
 Uttiya, ch. 22, p. 84; daughter of Kittaggabodhi, ch. 50, vv. 50  
 to 60; queen of Udaya I., ch. 51, v. 93.

## U.

- Udaya I., ch. 51, vv. 63, 90; II., ch. 53, vv. 5, 13; III., ch. 53, v. 28.  
 Udaya, son of Dappula III., ch. 50, v. 6; Kittaggabodhi, ch. 50, v. 56;  
 Mahinda II., ch. 49, vv. 45, 46; Mahinda IV., ch. 54, v. 58.  
 Uddhachulabhaya, ch. 55, v. 5.



- Upatissa I., ch. 37, p. 158; II., ch. 41, vv. 5 to 8, 11; Upatissa,  
ch. 41, v. 34.  
Uppalavanna, ch. 39, v. 11.  
Uravela, ch. 9, p. 37.  
Uttiya, king, ch. 20, p. 79; prince, ch. 22, p. 84.

## V.

- Vijira, ch. 52, v. 62.  
Vanga, king of, ch. 6, p. 29.  
Vankanasika, ch. 35, p. 142.  
Vasabha, ch. 35, p. 140.  
Vatta Gamani, ch. 33, p. 129.  
Vigita, ch. 9, p. 37.  
Viharadevi, ch. 22, p. 84.  
Vijaya I., ch. 6, p. 31; II., ch. 36, p. 145; Vijaya, queen, ch. 7, p. 34.  
Vijaya Bahu I., ch. 57, vv. 42, 76; ch. 58, vv. 1, 3; ch. 59, v. 41;  
Vijaya Bahu II., ch. 80, vv. 1, 7; III., ch. 81, vv. 10, 22, 80;  
IV., ch. 87, v. 16; ch. 88, v. 1; V., ch. 92, v. 4.  
Vijaya Pala, ch. 95, v. 23.  
Vikkama Baha I., ch. 55, vv. 10, 23, 30; ch. 56, vv. 1, 6; II., ch. 59,  
vv. 32, 49, 50; III., ch. 81, vv. 10, 22, 80; IV. ch. 91, v. 1.  
Vikkama Pandu, ch. 56, v. 11.  
Vimala Dhamma Suriya, ch. 94, vv. 1, 6; ch. 97, vv. 1, 3.  
Vira Bahu I., ch. 80, v. 27; II., ch. 91, v. 13; Vira Bahu, son of  
Moggallana, ch. 59, vv. 11, 43; or Manabharana, ch. 59, vv. 42,  
44; ch. 61, v. 26; son of Parakkama Bahu II., ch. 83, v. 41;  
ch. 87, v. 17.  
Viravamma, ch. 59, v. 27.  
Viravikkama, ch. 92, v. 7.  
Voharaka Tissa, ch. 36, p. 144.

## Y.

- Yasalalaka Tissa, ch. 35, p. 139.  
Yashodara, ch. 2, p. 8.  
Yasodara, ch. 59, vv. 26, 27.  
Yatthalaka Tissa, ch. 22, p. 83.



Faint, illegible text at the top of the page, possibly bleed-through from the reverse side.



Large area of faint, illegible text in the middle of the page, likely bleed-through from the reverse side.









